THE BURNETT FAMILY

with

Collateral Branches

Also Historical and Genealogical Notes on

Allied Families

and

Biographical Sketches of Various Eminent Burnetts

ILLUSTRATED

By CHARLES HOWARD BURNETT

Author of

CONQUERING THE WILDERNESS

THE CHIPP FAMILY IN ENGLAND AND AMERICA

LOS ANGELES 1950

Crathes Castle, seat of the family of Burnett of Leys since 1596.
From a water color by Alex. Fraser in Crathes Castle.

A people who take no pride in the noble achievements of remote ancestors, will never achieve anything worthy to be remembered by remote descendants.

— Lord Macauley's History of England

Published by kilography Los Angeles
for
Mrs. C. H. Burnett
473 South Hamel Road
Los Angeles 48, California

$10.00

Please address all communications to Mrs. Burnett.

The Burnett Family is one of the most illustrious of Scottish families, with a history going back to before the Norman Conquest, an ancient coat of arms, and a record of many distinguished members in the church, in letters, the law and the armed forces.

In the 14th Century there were two principal families of the name in Scotland — Burnet of Leys in the North and Burnet of Barns in the South, each contending for the chiefship. The latter is now extinct in the male line.

This volume is concerned with the Family of Burnett of Leys, whose seat is Crathes Castle, near Aberdeen, on the border between the Highlands and the Lowlands, and with the eminent members of that family, including the famous Gilbert Burnet, Bishop of Salisbury; his son, William Burnet, Colonial Governor of New York, New Jersey, Massachusetts and New Hampshire; and many others.

A large part of the book is devoted to the branch founded by my great grandfather, William Burnett, Factor to Sir Robert Burnett of Leys, 7th Baronet, in the latter part of the 18th Century. This William Burnett was undoubtedly descended from a cadet, or younger son, of the family of Burnett of Leys. I have been fortunate in obtaining a record of all his descendants throughout the world.

Another considerable portion is concerned with the colorful Virginia Burnetts, a family which tradition says was founded by Thomas Burnet, third son of the Bishop, but this tradition seems to be entirely without proof.

The material for this volume has been collected over a period of more than fifty years. Much of it was obtained from elder relatives long since passed away. This has been supplemented by a visit to Scotland in 1900, voluminous correspondence with members of the family in many parts of the world, and by the inspection of family bibles and gravestones.

In order to visualize our ancestors as living men and women rather than mere names upon a printed page, some of them have been depicted in the environment in which they lived, by sketching a background of contemporary history.

This book has been divided into several parts, the details of which are indicated in the table of contents.

I trust I may be pardoned for including special chapters on my talented father, my gifted mother, and my brother, all of whom shed lustre on the family name.

There will also be found historical sketches of many allied families, including Chipp, Bradt, Balmareno, Forbes, Gordon, Lunan, Morison, Roosa, Shirrefs, Storer, Swartwout and Van Etten, and biographies of their more eminent members, such as Rev. James Shirrefs, D.D., and an account of the church in Aberdeen of which he was Minister for thirty-six years.

The genealogies of these families are included in the Appendix, which also includes several blank pages on which readers may add future records of their families.

I believe that all of the information, except what is specifically attributed to tradition, is reliable and authentic, and hope it may prove of interest. Grateful acknowledgment is made to all who have assisted. I regret that it is impracticable to mention them all by name.

No genealogical work of this scope can hope to be entirely free from errors. The author will appreciate any corrections that may be communicated by readers.

CHARLES HOWARD BURNETT

CONTENTS

PART IV. DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM BURNETT AND HELEN (LEIGHTON) BURNETT

PART V. VIRGINIA BURNETTS

PART VI. ALLIED FAMILIES

APPENDIX — GENEALOGIES

ILLUSTRATIONS

PART I

EARLY HISTORY

The Burnett family is of Saxon origin, and dates back to a period before the Norman Conquest. The name originally was Burnard, or de Burnard, then Burnate, Bornat, Burnet and finally Burnett. The Scotch pronunciation is BUR-R-R-nett, with the accent strongly on the first syllable.

According to Burke's Peerage and other authorities, a Burnard appears in the Domesday Survey as a mesne[1] tenant of the Manor of Arlesey in Bedfordshire, as well as other Manors in that county and in Hampshire and Wiltshire also.

In the reign of Henry I (1100-35) Rogerus Filius Burnardi, probably a son of the Domesday tenant, bestowed upon the monks of St. Neots in Huntingdonshire various portions of the Bedfordshire and Wiltshire Manors held by his father, as shown by the records of St. Neots.

Roger Burnard, eldest son of this Roger, was at least equally with his father a benefactor of St. Neots, on which he bestowed the churches of Boscumbe, Cheldreton, Cotford and Eddeworth, for the souls of his father and mother, whose bodies rest there. Another son founded a branch of the family at Beston in the county of Bedford.

Odo Burnard, son of the last-named Roger, confirmed the above gifts, and granted various charters to Waltham, in county Essex, prior to 1192. In his seals attached to the Waltham documents lies the chief evidence that the Burnards of Wiltshire and Bedfordshire were progenitors of the Burnards of the North. Armorial seals were then a novelty, and were only used by families of more than ordinary consideration. One of these seals contains three leaves placed upon an escutcheon, which is characteristic of the Burnett coat-of-arms down to the present day.

In the 12th Century Burnards appear among the numerous English and Normans who came to Scotland in the train of David I (1124-53). They are found owning the very considerable barony of Farningdoun or Fairnington, in the county and parish of Roxburgh, and figured during the 13th Century as benefactors of Melrose Abbey and other religious houses.

David I will be remembered as the king who introduced Norman

feudalism into Scotland, where it eventually developed into a system unsurpassed in any other nation.

He also reorganized the Church of Scotland, and he and his nobles granted much land to their favorite churches and monasteries. This tended to promote the prosperity of the kingdom, as the monks were the best agriculturists of the country.

These facts have been recalled for the purpose of indicating conditions of life in Scotland at this stage in the history of the Burnett Family.

[1]Intermediate

PART II

THE FAMILY OF BURNETT OF LEYS, WITH COLLATERAL BRANCHES

EXPLANATORY NOTE

The information in the following chapters, as well as much of that in the preceding pages, has been obtained from The Family of Burnett of Leys with Collateral Branches, from the manuscript of the late George Burnett, LL. D., edited by Col. James Allardyce, LL. D., and published by the New Spalding Club of Aberdeen in 1901. The assistance offered by this volume is most gratefully acknowledged.

Information subsequent to the above date has been obtained from Burke's Peerage, Baronetage and Knightage, 1939, Burke's Landed Gentry, 1939, Who's Who, 1944, and from the persons concerned.

The main line of the Family of Burnett of Leys, from Alexander Burnard, the progenitor, down to the present Baronet, is treated under the heading:

DEESIDE BURNETTS

The various collateral branches, which were offshoots of the main line in the 17th and 18th Centuries, are shown under the following heads:

RAMSAY, Paternally Burnetts
BURNETTS OF CRAIGMYLE
BURNETTS OF KEMNAY
BURNETTS OF CRIMOND
BURNETTS OF MONBODDO

In the following pages the text is confined to the main line of the family, the main line of each branch, and the more distinguished members of each line.

In all the turbulent history of medieval Scotland the name of Robert the Bruce shines like a beacon light, for it was he who achieved his country's independence.

It will be recalled that, although he eventually became the great national hero, he was not even a Scot.

He was a descendant of a Norman noble who came to England with William The Conqueror, and whose son was one of the hated Norman adventurers who received large grants of land in Scotland from David I. As the young Earl of Carrick, Robert was a favorite at the court of Edward I, to whom he had repeatedly sworn fealty. But when he was in a position to assert a claim to the Scottish throne he renounced his allegiance to Edward, slew the rival claimant, and had himself crowned King of the Scots as Robert I.

It will also be remembered that, with the powerful Edward I bent upon the conquest of Scotland, and without the support of most of his own nobles, Robert was soon faced by the armed might of both kingdoms and was compelled to flee for his life, excommunicated and hunted. Although he was crowned in 1306, he was to fight for more than twenty years, at first almost single-handed, to preserve his crown and to fully free his kingdom from English rule.

But by 1323 he was firmly enough established to begin to recompense those adherents who had been faithful to him in the struggle for independence. One of these was

I

ALEXANDER BURNARD, who was doubtless a member of the Farningdoun family already mentioned. Little is known of his history, and we can only judge by the extent of the land granted him that he had rendered considerable service to the King in other ways besides those about to be alluded to in connection with the Park of Drum.

Drum had been a royal forest before the War of Succession, and part of that forest had been converted into a Park by Bruce. Another portion had been bestowed upon Alexander Burnard before 1 February, 1322-23[1], which evidently included the post of King's Forester, for on 28 March, 1322-23, a charter was granted to him which narrated that

the custody of the Forest of Drum, at first granted to Burnard, had been transferred to William of Irwyn; and the king granted to Burnard, for his aid in making the aforementioned Park, the lands of Killenach-clerach and certain other lands in the forest; also, in compensation for the loss of the forestship, the six merk lands of Easter and Wester Cardney in the shire of Aberdeen.

Of the lands in the forest so conveyed, the River Dee was the southern boundary, and the western boundary included the Loch (lake) and Island of Banchory, afterwards called the Loch of Leys.

Two years later, on 29 January, 1324-25, Alexander Burnard had a second charter conveying lands in the Sheriffdoms of Kincardine and Aberdeen which had apparently come into the King's hands by forfeiture.

Regarding the Island in the Loch of Leys it is to be noted that this lake was completely drained in 1850, and it was found that the island was artificial, constructed of earth and stone laid on a sub-stratum of oak and birch trees, with a circuit of oak piles to protect it from the action of the water.

This wooden foundation, being completely submerged, had apparently stood for at least five hundred years, as there is strong reason for believing that the building on the island was a fortalice or stronghold of Alexander Burnard and his successors down to the middle of the 16th Century, when Crathes Castle was begun. Its occupation during that period was proved by the fact that in the course of the draining operations there were found buried below the bottom of the lake some bronze pots or cooking utensils which have been pronounced by archaeological experts to be not earlier than the 14th nor later than the 16th Century. It is recorded in the diary of James Horn Burnett, 10th Baronet, who drained the lake, that when the foundation logs were uncovered "the bark was quite fresh."

It has been mentioned that Alexander Burnard's services to Robert the Bruce must have been considerable to have occasioned the extensive grants to him.

Perhaps it may be of interest to recall some of the stirring events of those far-off days, if for no other purpose than to enable us to visualize this important ancestor as an active and living person.

It will be especially interesting to those members of the Burnett Family who also have Chipp ancestry if they will remember that John and Roger Chippe were Ushers of the Wardrobe of King Edward I, and also of his successor, Edward II, and were doubtless with those monarchs during their campaign against Robert the Bruce. In those days the King's Wardrobe was the financial department of the royal household and frequently accompanied the King in the field, as explained in my history of The Chipp Family in England and America.

A similar situation arose more than four centuries later when Chipps and Burnetts found themselves on opposite sides in the War of the American Revolution. In that war John and Joseph Chipp were American soldiers, and Robert Burnett, afterwards Sir Robert, 7th

Baronet, was one of the British officers captured with Gen. Burgoyne at the Battle of Saratoga.

It is known that at the time of the grant to Alexander Burnard other lands somewhat similar in location and extent were conferred on William of Irvine, believed to have been the King's secretary. From this it may be inferred that possibly Alexander also was close to the King's person.

When, in 1314, the English and Scottish armies met at Bannockburn, it is altogether probable that Alexander Burnard was with King Robert's forces on that memorable day, and witnessed how the King's military genius and the courage of his followers overwhelmingly defeated the flower of the English army.

In those days battles were conducted according to the rules and usages of chivalry. In accordance with that code, when the armies faced each other Sir Henry de Bohun rode out along from the English ranks to challenge a Scottish champion to single combat.

Sir Herbert Maxwell, in his excellent and authoritative work on Robert the Bruce, thus describes the encounter:

> "He was mounted on a powerful destrier, and armed at all points. A shudder must have run through the Scottish battalions when the King himself spurred forward on his little hackney to take up the challenge. The encounter was as brief as it was decisive. de Bohun, lance in rest, charged the King, whose pony nimbly avoided the shock. Bruce, rising in his stirrups, smote the English knight on his helmet as he passed, with such violence that his battle axe clove his head from the crown to the chin . . .
>
> "What tremendous issues depended at that moment on the nerve and skill of a single mortal: The whole future history of Great Britain, involving the existence of dynasties and the welfare of millions, was staked on the fibre of one arm and the coolness of one head."

The result of this famous battle is well known, and will forever thrill the hearts of Scotsmen as long as warm blood flows in their veins. It must be especially thrilling to the descendants of Alexander Burnard to reflect that an ancestor of theirs undoubtedly had a part in such a glorious victory.

The successor and undoubtedly eldest son of Alexander was

II

Symon Burnard, whose son,

III

William Burnard, obtained from Robert II (1378) a charter of lands held by his father in the forest of Drum.

IV

Robert Burnard, very probably a son of William, was Deputy

Sheriff of Kincardineshire in 1391. He is also described as Robert Burnat. He was succeeded by

V

John Burnet "of Leyis" in 1446. The designation "of Leyis" is met here for the first time — and "Leys" appears in charters from this date onward.

From about this time the surname of the family becomes less uniform — Burnat, Burnet, Burnate and Bornat being all frequently found. This is strikingly illustrated by the fact that the father of John Burnet was known as Robert Burnarde, while his successor was John Burnard.

John Burnet died in 1454 and was succeeded by (probably his son) —

VI

Alexander Burnard of Leys (1454-1505) who continued in possession for half a century and was the first "Baron of Leys," during the reigns of James II, III and IV.

It was about this time that we first find a close connection between the Burnets and the Abbey of Arbroath. It was the policy of this religious house to be on friendly terms with the magnates of the district, the greatest of whom were numbered among the vassals and tenants of the Abbot of Arbroath, from whom they obtained the lands which they held on free charter or lease.

In pursuance of this policy Alexander Burnard obtained several long-term tacks (leases) from Abbot David Lecton of Arbroath, including a nine-year tack of the greater tithes of the church of Banchory-Ternan, which was subsequently renewed to his successors for terms aggregating more than fifty years.

This is the church near Crathes castle where I found the graves of Grandfather William Burnett and Helen Leighton, his wife.

VII

Alexander Burnet of Leys (1505-1529), son of the foregoing, came into possession of the Leys estate in 1505, and retained all of his father's acquisitions by way of tack from the monastery of Arbroath, and added extensively to them.

A younger son of this laird of Leys, Master Duncan Burnet, became canon of Aberdeen cathedral, in a portion of which Dr. James Shirrefs preached more than two centuries later, after it had become a Presbyterian church.

The Chartulary of Aberdeen contains a letter from James V, in 1540, praying the Bishop to consent to the allowance of two marks yearly (a little over twenty-six shillings) for mass to be said for the King and for Master Duncan Burnet.

VIII

Alexander Burnet, younger of Leys, with his wife Agnes Lechton, came into possession in 1501 and added to the ever-accumulating

lands held by the Burnets from the monastery of Arbroath. These new acquisitions included half the town of Banchory, with its ferryboat.

IX

Alexander Burnet of Leys (1529-1574), son of the last-named, lived through the period immediately preceding the Scottish Reformation, and during the crisis of that movement, and his history shows that the friends of the old church, as well as the zealous reforming lords, occasionally reaped temporal benefit from its downfall.

The circumstance that the laird of Leys had an uncle (Duncan Burnet) who was a prependary of St. Machar's Cathedral in Aberdeen, naturally brought him into friendly relations with the other members of the chapter of Aberdeen. One of these, Robert Hamilton, held the wealthy prepend of Kincardine, and belonged to the influential Sorne and Sanquhar branch of the house of Hamilton.

It was about this period that the dignified clergy, foreseeing the coming storm, began to systematically dilapidate their benefices whenever they could command sufficient influence at court to obtain Royal confirmation of their gifts.

Robert Hamilton's daughter Janet, richly endowed, became the wife of Alexander Burnet of Leys, and, evidently in pursuance of the above policy, she and her husband became the beneficiaries of numerous grants from the rich prepend of Kincardine. However, all of his grants were duly confirmed by the Crown, which made them perfectly regular.

An important acquisition by this laird was Invery, with the remaining half of the town of Banchory, which were first leased to him and his wife by John Hamilton, Archbishop of St. Andrews, and afterwards conveyed outright for the sum of four hundred marks (about two hundred and seventy-five pounds).

In the time of this laird it seems to have been felt that the modest lake-dwelling on the Loch of Leys was no longer adequate to the requirements of the family, and that it was desirable that they should have a residence in a more agreeable situation and on a scale more commensurate with the increased wealth and power of the Burnets.

Therefore Crathes Castle was begun in 1553, twenty-three years before the death of this Alexander, and finished under another Alexander, his great grandson, in 1596. It stands on a pleasant and well-wooded spot looking down on the Valley of the Dee. A description of this Castle will be found in Chapter 8.

Janet Hamilton having died, Alexander Burnet married Marjory, second daughter of John, sixth Lord Forbes and widow of Forbes of Brux. There is no record of any children from this second marriage, but Alexander Burnet and Janet Hamilton had seven sons and four daughters, including John, his father's heir, of whom more presently, and Master Thomas, the second son, who succeeded his great uncle Duncan Burnet in the canonry of Aberdeen and the rectory of Methlick, and also held the office of Commissary of Aberdeen.

X

John Burnet of Leys (1574-75) was the next laird, but was almost immediately succeeded by his son,

XI

Alexander Burnet of Leys (1575-78), who was chiefly noteworthy for his ambition to make his sons men of learning and culture, in which he was, in the main, successful. His eldest son,

XII

Alexander Burnet of Leys (1578-1619) married Katherine Gordon of the well-known Gordon clan, and had a numerous family, many of whom obtained distinction.

In 1596 this laird completed Crathes Castle, begun by his great grandfather forty-three years before. He also made considerable additions to the family holdings. The most important of these was Muchalls, a considerable estate on the coast of Kincardineshire, which was subsequently incorporated in the barony of Leys. On this property he commenced the construction of another castle, which was completed by his son and successor.

Katherine Gordon was the eldest daughter of Alexander Gordon of Lesmoir, and her arms, impaled[2] with those of her husband, are found on the wall of Crathes Castle and depicted on the ceiling of the chapel and elsewhere.

One of the sons of this marriage succeeded his father and became the first Baronet. Two others established important branches of the family, which will be noted later.

XIII

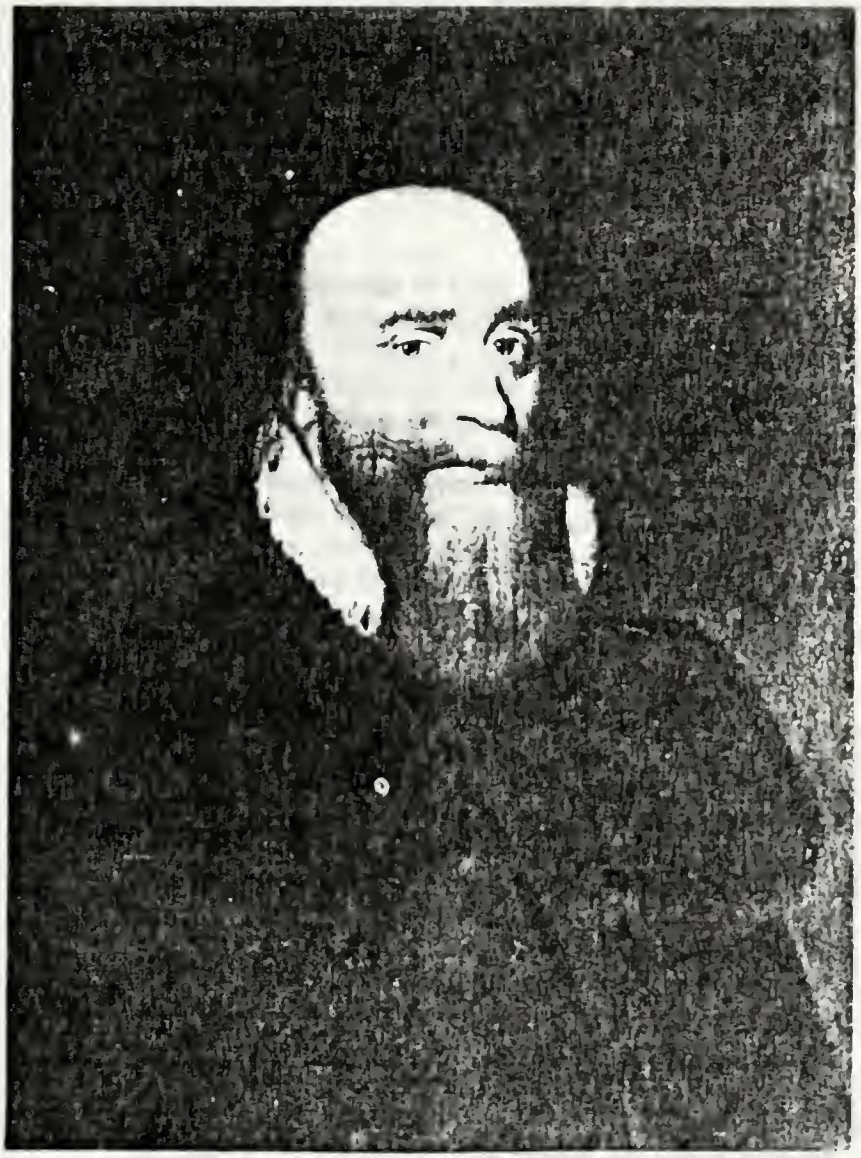
Sir Thomas Burnet of Leys, 1st Baronet, (1619-53) was the most distinguished member of the family down to this time. In 1619 he was made an honorary burgess of Aberdeen and was appointed by James VI one of a body of Commissioners to visit the University of Aberdeen and inquire into its condition. In 1620 he was Knighted, and the following year represented Kincardineshire in Parliament. In 1626 he was made a Baronet of Nova Scotia, with a grant of lands under the description of the "barony and regality of Leyisburnet," amounting to 16,000 acres.

The castle or mansion house of Muchalls, begun by his father, was completed by Sir Thomas in 1627, and is a favorable specimen of the smaller baronial residences of its date. It is not now in the possession of the family

He also did much to improve and beautify the surroundings of Crathes Castle, and added much additional land to the estate.

He was an ardent Covenanter, and suffered great loss and hardship for the cause.

Sir Thomas had always been interested in King's College, Aberdeen, his Alma Mater, and in 1648 he endowed three bursaries, or scholarships, there. He also endowed a grammar school and a hospital.



Sir Thomas Burnet, First Baronet
From a painting by George Jameson in Crathes Castle.

Sir Thomas was twice married. His first wife was Margaret, eldest daughter of Sir Robert Douglas of Glenbervie, second son of the 9th Earl of Angus. By her he had two sons and two daughters.

His second wife was Jean, daughter of Sir John Moncreiff of that Ilk, and widow of Sir Simon Fraser of Inverallochy, third son of the 6th Lord of Lovat. The issue of this marriage was three sons and four daughters. The eldest son, Thomas, was first laird of Sauchen, from whom Amelia Shirrefs was descended, as shown in the Appendix.

XIV

Sir Alexander Burnett of Leys, 2nd Baronet (1653-60), was a grandson of the former Baronet, and was the first of the family to spell his name with two t's. He was a boy of sixteen, and was immediately faced with heavy responsibilities. Sir Thomas had left many debts, and to discharge them it was necessary to mortgage parts of the estate, including Muchalls.

He married Elizabeth Coutts of the family of Coutts of Auchtercaul, by whom he had six children. His youngest daughter, Margaret, married a cousin, Alexander Burnett of Monboddo, by whom she was grandmother to Lord Monboddo, one of the most distinguished members of the family, an account of whom will be found in Chapter 11.

XV

Sir Thomas Burnett of Leys, 3rd Baronet (1663-1714), like his predecessor, was very young when he succeeded to the title. He found his estate in a very encumbered condition, due to the debts and extravagances of his father, but owing to the good management of Master Robert Burnett, his tutor and guardian, usually known as the "Tutor of Leys," they were fairly prosperous by the time he reached his majority.

He was Commissioner to the Scottish Parliament for Kincardineshire throughout the reign of William and Anne, from 1689 to 1707, and was much in the confidence of the Government. He was appointed on important committees and given posts of responsibility. He was on a Committee appointed to put the country in a state of defence and also for deciding disputed elections. In the Parliament of 1690 he was one of a Committee of nine from each estate for the plantation of Kirks and the valuation of tithes, and a Commission to see that the "Principals, Professors and Regents of the Universities subscribed to the Confession of Faith, took the oath of allegiance, and be persons of pious, peaceable and loyal conversations" and was one of four persons chosen to administer the office of Clerk Register.

Shortly before the death of King William there was an intention of raising him to the peerage, but the King died before signing the patent.

He was elected a member of the British Parliament, but apparently never presented his commission. He was also elected a member of the Scotch Privy Counsel and of a commission for constituting the Court of the Exchequer.

Finding Crathes Castle not entirely in keeping with the comforts

and luxuries which had been gradually finding their way into the mansions of the south of Scotland, he built a large three-story addition, containing, among other things, a new doorway and entrance hall, a wide straight staircase, a drawing room, business room and spacious bedrooms.

Sir Thomas married his cousin, Margaret, daughter of Robert, second viscount Arbuthnot, by whom he had twenty-one children, of whom five died young. He was succeeded by his eldest son,

XVI

Sir Alexander Burnett of Leys, 4th Baronet, (1714-58). He married Helen, daughter of Robert Burnett of Cowtoun, known as the "Tutor of Leys," who had been guardian of his father during his minority. She was able to bring to Sir Alexander a very considerable fortune, which was the means of saving the Leys estate from the insolvent condition in which the previous Baronet had left it. This was only accomplished after much litigation and by the sacrifice of Muchalls and other properties.

Sir Alexander had two sons and four daughters. His eldest son was killed by a splinter of rock in the course of operations to drain the Loch of Leys, and he was therefore succeeded by his second son.

XVII

Sir Robert Burnett of Leys, 5th Baronet, (1758-59) remained in possession but little more than a year and died unmarried. His death was the signal for a contest over the succession, and protracted litigation, which was finally settled in favor of Thomas, son of Sir William Burnett of Criggie, who became

XVIII

Sir Thomas Burnett of Leys, 6th Baronet, (1759-83). He married Katherine, daughter of Charles Ramsay, third son of Sir Charles Ramsay of Balmain, and had four sons and one daughter.

This Baronet is of particular interest to the descendants of William Burnett and Helen Leighton, for William came to Crathes in 1764, while Sir Thomas was in possession. Whether he was Factor to Sir Thomas, as well as to Sir Robert, his successor, is not known. It is certain that he filled that post for Sir Robert.

XIX

Sir Robert Burnett of Leys, 7th Baronet, (1783-1837) was an officer in the 21st Royal North British Fusiliers, and was taken prisoner at Saratoga when Gen. Burgoyne surrendered to Gen. Gates in 1777.

On his father's death, in 1783, Sir Robert left the army and soon afterward married Margaret, daughter of Gen. Robert Drum. In 1807 he purchased Mills of Drum, thus adding to the Leys estate and to the responsibilities of his Factor, William Burnett, whose biography will be found in Chapter 16.

Sir Robert had five sons, three of whom succeeded to the title. His

fourth son, Capt. William Burnett, born in 1798, was a distinguished officer in the Royal Navy. For the latter's biography see Chapter 15.

XX

Sir Thomas Burnett of Leys, 8th Baronet, (1837-49) eldest son of Sir Robert, was a prominent agriculturist and breeder of Aberdeenshire polled cattle. He held the post of Lord Lieutenant of Kincardineshire. He died unmarried and was succeeded by his brother,

XXI

Sir Alexander Burnett of Leys, 9th Baronet, (1849-56), who died unmarried and was succeeded by his brother,

XXII

Sir James Horn Burnett of Leys, 10th Baronet, (1856-76), youngest son of the 7th Baronet. He was an advocate, a Writer to the Signet and Lord Lieutenant of Kincardineshire for thirteen years. It was he who finally drained the Loch of Leys and found the bark still fresh on the foundation timbers which had been under water for more than five centuries.

He married (1st) Caroline Margaret, daughter of Charles Spearman of Thornley Hall, county Durham, by whom he had two sons; and (2nd) his cousin-german, Lauderdale, daughter of Sir Alexander Ramsay of Balmain, by whom he had two sons and one daughter.

XXIII

Sir Robert Burnett of Leys, 11th Baronet, (1876-94), was educated at Oxford and subsequently emigrated to America, where he married Matilda Josephine, daughter of James Murphy, Esq., of New York. He had one son, who died in infancy.

Before his succession he was the owner of a ranch of twenty-five thousand acres in Southern California, devoted exclusively to raising sheep. He told a friend that he hoped he would never come into the title, as he much preferred to be a sheep-raiser in California than a Baronet in Scotland. It can be imagined what his Scotch friends must have thought of his taste — if they ever heard of it. But what a "boost" for Southern California! It is to be hoped that the local Chamber of Commerce duly capitalized it.

Incidentally, it may be recorded that Sir Robert's investment in California real estate proved profitable enough to satisfy even a thrifty Scot. He bought the land in 1860 for $3,000, operated it for thirteen years and then leased it at a good rental when he returned to Scotland. A dozen years later, in 1885, he sold it to the lessee for $140,000.

This former sheep ranch is now the site of more than a dozen thriving cities and towns, several dozen industrial plants, including large aircraft factories, a five million dollar University, a race track, extensive oil fields, a large refinery and the municipal airport of Los Angeles.

XXIV

Sir Thomas Burnett of Leys, 12th Baronet, (1894-1926) was a brother of the above. He was Col. of the Royal Horse Artillery; Lord Lieutenant of Kincardineshire; Justice of the Peace and Deputy Lieutenant, County Aberdeen; and President Kincardineshire Territorial Army Association. He was a member of the Council of the New Spalding Club, and an important contributor to the Club's History of The Family of Burnett of Leys with Collateral Branches, from which much of the information in this volume has been obtained.

He married Mary Elizabeth, daughter of James Cumine, Esq., of Rattray, county Aberdeen, and Harriet Hay Cumine, daughter of Thomas Burnett of the Monboddo branch, by whom he had two sons and two daughters.

XXV

Maj.-Gen. Sir James Lauderdale Gilbert Burnett of Leys, 13th Baronet, (1926-) eldest son of Sir Thomas, is the present proprietor and one of the most distinguished of the Leys line. His biography will be found in Chapter 13.

[1]In Scotland, up to 1 January, 1600, the year began on the 25 of March. So that previous to 1600, when you see a date like 15 January, 1562, it really means a date that we should now call 15 January, 1563. It is therefore usual, when such a date occurs, to give the double year, and write 1562-63.

[2]Two arms side by side on one shield.

Paternally Burnetts

I

Sir Alexander Ramsay of Balmain, 1st Baronet, was the second son of Sir Thomas Burnett, 6th Baronet of Leys, who, by virtue of a settlement in connection with his marriage to Katherine, sister of Sir Alexander Ramsay, 6th Baronet of Balmain, had become heir of line of the Ramsays of Balmain.

The Ramsays of Balmain were the descendants of John Ramsay, the favorite of James III, who was with the King at Lauder Bridge in 1452 and only escaped the fate of the King's other attendants on the plea of his youth. Soon afterwards he was created Lord Bothwell. He was forfeited by James IV but later was allowed to return to Scotland and restored to a large part of his estates, though not to his title, and received into royal favor. However, he kept up a confidential correspondence with Henry VIII of England, informing him of all the secrets of the Scottish court.

The lands of Balmain and Fasque, and others in Kincardineshire, erected into a barony in his favor in 1510, were inherited by his descendants, of whom Sir Gilbert was made a Baronet of Nova Scotia in 1625.

Sir Alexander Ramsay, 6th Baronet, died without issue in 1806 and his estates passed to the immediate younger brother of his heir of line, viz., Alexander Burnett, second son of Sir Thomas Burnett of Leys.

Sir Alexander, born 1757, was admitted to the Scottish bar and became Sheriff of Kincardineshire in 1779. He married Elizabeth, daughter of Sir Alexander Bannerman of Elsick, 4th Baronet. On his succession to Balmain he settled at Fasque, where he built a thirty-thousand pound mansion.

He assumed the name of Ramsay by royal license, and corresponding arms by warrant of the Lord Lyon[1], and was created a Baronet of the United Kingdom in 1806 as Sir Alexander Ramsay of Balmain. He died in 1810, having had eight sons and seven daughters, most of whom assumed the name of Ramsay, altogether dropping Burnett.

The fifth son of Sir Alexander was Edward Bannerman Ramsay, LL.D., F.R.S.E., Dean of Edinburgh, an eminent preacher, writer and scholar, whose biography will be found in Chapter 12.

The seventh son of Sir Alexander was Rear Admiral Sir William Ramsay, Royal Navy, Knight Commander of the Bath, who had a most distinguished career. For his biography see Chapter 15.

Sir Alexander's youngest daughter, Lauderdale, became the wife of Sir James Horn Burnett of Leys, 10th Baronet.

There is little else worthy of notice in this family until we come to

V

Sir Herbert Ramsay[2], 5th Baronet, born 6 Feb., 1868, died 22 May, 1924. He married, 3 Jan., 1902, Mabel, daughter of William Joseph Hutchinson of Aldingham, Winton, Australia, and had issue:

I. (Sir) Alexander Burnett, present Baronet.

II. Herbert William Alexander, born 26 May, 1907; married, 28 Mch., 1936, Bessie Billingsby, youngest daughter of Dr. Alfred Billingsby Dight of Sidney, New South Wales.

I. Nora Marjorie, born Feb. 1905, married 5 Sept., 1928, Capt. Adrian Bazely Baltrop, M.C., Third Queen Alexandra's Own Gurkha Rifles, third son of the late Rev. Arthur Baltrop, and has issue.

II. Constance Agnes, born 1 Oct., 1912.

VI

Sir Alexander Burnett Ramsay[2], 6th Baronet, son of the above, was born 26 Mch., 1903, and succeeded his father in 1924. He married, 5 Sept., 1935, Isabel Ellice, eldest daughter of the late Arthur William Whitney of Wangoola, New South Wales, Australia, and has issue:

I. Enid Ellice, born 30 Mch., 1937.

II. Alexander William, born 4 Aug., 1938.

III. Patricia Thirza, born 15 Feb., 1940.

Residence: Haddon Rug, Warren, New South Wales, Australia.

---

[1] Head of the Lyon Court, which is virtually supreme in all matters of heraldry or procedure in Scotland.

[2] From Burke's Peerage, Baronetage and Knightage, 1939.

I

James Burnet of Craigmyle was the son of Alexander Burnet of Leys, and immediate younger brother of Sir Thomas Burnet of Leys, 1st Baronet.

When he was about eighteen years of age he married Elizabeth Burnet, daughter and heir of Thomas Burnet of Craigmyle and Tillihaikie. This Thomas Burnet was grandson and representative of William Burnet of Craigour, Campbell and Tillihaikie, and fell at Pinkie in 1547, and was also ancestor (through a younger line) of the Baronets of Campbell, Elrick, etc. Thomas Burnet seems to have acquired Craigmyle through his mother, heiress of a family of Craigmyle of that Ilk.

By his marriage to Elizabeth Burnet James Burnet acquired, besides Craigmyle and Pitmedden, many other properties, so that he was almost as considerable a laird as his brother, Sir Thomas.

Besides other issue, who died young, he had four sons and two daughters, including:

I. Alexander, his successor in Craigmyle.
II. Thomas of Kemnay, who founded the Burnetts of Kemnay. (See Chapter 5.)
III. James of Lagavin and Monboddo, who founded the Burnetts of Monboddo. (See Chapter 6.)
IV. Robert of Coutoun, Muchalls and Criggie, who has been already mentioned as the "Tutor of Leys." He married (1st) Jean, daughter of Mr. John Mortimer, bailie of Aberdeen, by whom he had no issue, and (2nd) Helen Arbuthnot, by whom he had three daughters.

II

Mr. Alexander Burnett of Craigmyle, eldest son of James Burnet of Craigmyle, was admitted to the bar, 1642, was a Commissioner of Supply for Aberdeen and on the Committee for War for Kincardineshire. In 1662 he was allowed to purchase indemnity for acts which might be construed as treason, for £2400.

He married Christian, daughter of Thomas Fraser of Strichen, and had two sons and three daughters.

III

Sir Alexander Burnett of Craigmyle, eldest son of the foregoing, succeeded his father about 1677. He had extensive lands, some held of the Earl of Huntley, some from the Crown, and some from Sir Thomas Burnett of Leys. His coat-of-arms was recorded in 1678, and about 1682 he was knighted by Charles II.

He married Nicolas, daughter of Peter Young of Auldbar, and had three daughters. His settlements on them, and provisions by will for their marriage, as well as a deed of entail in favor of sundry uncles, resulted in considerable litigation over the succession of his title and estate. This was finally decided in favor of the daughters, and the family is now extinct in the male line.

I

Thomas Burnet, second son of James Burnet of Craigmyle, was a "Writer" in Edinburgh — apparently a Writer to the Signet[1]. He married Margaret, only child of John Pearson, merchant of Edinburgh, by whom he had two sons and a daughter, besides four other children who died in infancy.

In 1688, the year in which he died, he purchased the estate of Kemnay on Donside from Sir George Nicolson, a Lord of Session under the title of Lord Kemnay, and received a Crown charter of the Kemnay estate with the acquiescence of Sir George Nicolson and his eldest son. The mansion house of Kemnay, where he took up his residence, was built in the middle of the 17th Century, and had several remarkable features, including an unusually wide spiral staircase.

II

Thomas Burnet of Kemnay, son of the foregoing, born 1656, was a member of the Scottish bar. He had studied abroad and was well known in literary and political circles there as well as at home. For his biography see Chapter 14.

III

George Burnett of Kemnay, only son of the foregoing, married, (1st) at the age of twenty, Helen, daughter of his cousin and Guardian, Sir Alexander Burnett of Leys, 4th Baronet, and, (2nd) Janet, daughter of James Dyce of Disblair.

He made many improvements in the grounds of Kemnay House, which were reputed to be among the most beautiful in Scotland.

By his second wife he had one son and five daughters. The daughters were famous beauties in their day, and were sent on horseback from Kemnay to Edinburgh every year to a school there, attended only by a man servant. The distance must have been well over 150 miles.

IV

Alexander Burnett of Kemnay, born 1735, succeeded his father in 1780. He received part of his education at Leyden, Holland, and was

secretary to the Ambassador to the Prussian Courts. He attended Frederick the Great, by whom he was held in high esteem, during the Seven Years War, conducted the correspondence of the Embassy during the absence of the Ambassador, and was Charge d'Affaires for a year after the Ambassador's death.

He married Christian, daughter of John Leslie, professor of Greek at Aberdeen University, by whom he had two sons and four daughters.

V

John Burnett of Kemnay did much, by judicious improvements, encouragement of his tenants and the planting of extensive woods, to add to the value of the Kemnay property. He married Mary, daughter of Charles Stuart of Dunearn, County Fife, and had six sons and two daughters.

His third son, George Burnett, LL.D., was a member of the Scottish bar, but is better known as a genealogist and heraldic expert. He was Lord Lyon King of Arms, the highest authority on heraldry and genealogy in Scotland, for nearly a quarter of a century, and was the author or editor of many valuable and authoritative works.

Among his other achievements was the collection of data on the Family of Burnett of Leys and Collateral Branches, mentioned opposite Chapter 2, from which the accounts of the family in this volume have been largely derived.

VI

Alexander George Burnett of Kemnay, eldest son of George Burnett, succeeded his father in 1847. He married, 1st, Letitia Amelia, daughter of William Kendall of Bourton, Gloucestershire, by whom he had two sons and two daughters; and, 2nd, Anna, daughter of Rev. E. Pledge, by whom he had three sons and one daughter; and, 3rd, Emily Julia, daughter of Joseph Burch of Tuddenham Hall, Ipswich.

One of the sons by his first wife was William Kendall Burnett, M.A., Advocate in Aberdeen, an excellent genealogist, and compiler of the Genealogical Tree of the Family of Burnett of Leys and Collateral Branches which accompanies the authoritative volume on The Family of Burnett of Leys mentioned opposite the beginning of Chapter 2.

VII

John Alexander Burnett of Kemnay[2], eldest son of the foregoing, was born in 1852 and died 1935. He was educated at Oxford and Edinburgh Universities. He served in World War I, 1914-18, and was awarded the Croix de Guerre.

He married Charlotte Susan, daughter of Arthur Forbes Gordon of Rayne, County Aberdeen, by whom he had four sons and two daughters. All of the sons attained distinction, as follows:

I. Arthur Moubray Burnett, who succeeded his father.

II. Air Chief Marshal Sir Charles Stuart Burnett. (See biography, Chapter 15.)

III. Major Thomas Leslie Forbes Burnett, born 1885, Member of

the Order of the British Empire, and in World War I served in the Royal Air Force, 1914-18.

IV. Admiral Sir Robert Lindsay Burnett. (See biography, Chapter 15.)

VIII

Arthur Moubray Burnett of Kemnay was born in 1878, and succeeded his father in 1935. He was educated at Rugby School, and was a Midshipman, Royal Naval Reserve, serving on His Majesty's transports from India to China during the Boxer rising, 1900-01. He died 10 July, 1948.

In World War I he served in East Africa with Calcutta Volunteer Battery, 1914, and in 1915 joined First Battalion King's African Rifles and served as Captain and Company Commander until 1917, when invalided to India; then on staff of General Officer Commanding, Brigade Office, Bombay, until Armistice.

Helped recruit Aberdeenshire Home Guard and held the rank of Major, 1941; helped recruit Aberdeenshire Army Cadet Force, 1944, and became Lieutenant-Colonel in command of Second Battalion.

Formerly partner, Perman & Hynd, brokers, Calcutta.

Member of the Territorial Army Association of Aberdeenshire, and of Scottish North Eastern Area, Army Cadet Force.

Justice of the Peace, Aberdeenshire, 1938; member of the Council of the county of Aberdeenshire; Deputy Lieutenant for County of Aberdeen, 1946.

Member Royal Northern (Aberdeen) Club.

Married, 1 Oct., 1921, Muriel Langham, daughter of late Colonel Henry Speed Andrew Speed, Royal Engineers, of Enmore, Somerset, and has issue:

I. Susan Letitia, born 16 Oct., 1922; married Frederick James Milton, late Royal Air Force, Orange Free State, South Africa, and has issue:
   i. Timothy Jan Frederick, born 16 Feb., 1946, died 21 Oct., 1948.
   ii. Letitia Irene, born 1 Dec., 1947.

II. Jean Muriel Moubray, born 31 May, 1926; married 2 Nov., 1946, Ronald Charles Hicks, Capt. Royal Artillery, and has issue:
   i. Robert Moubray, born 24 Aug., 1947.

Seat: Kemnay House, Kemnay, County Aberdeen.

---

[1] For explanation of "Writer to the Signet" see Chapter 17.

[2] From Burke's Landed Gentry, 1939.

Robert Burnet, Lord Crimond (1592-1661). Sir Thomas Burnet of Leys, 1st Baronet, had two brothers of note — James Burnet of Craigmyle, who has been already noticed (see Chapter 4), and Robert Burnet, Lord Crimond, father of the famous Gilbert Burnet, Bishop of Salisbury.

Robert Burnet of Crimond was an eminent lawyer at the Scottish bar, a man of great learning, and high moral and religious principles.

He was born in 1592, and at an early age spent seven years in France prosecuting his studies. He was admitted to the bar in 1617, and was most successful, enabling him to acquire several estates, including Crimond in Aberdeenshire, which became his residence. But he never took a fee from a poor man or the clergy.

On account of his opposition to the Covenant he was compelled to leave the Kingdom on three occasions and to remain in exile at one time for five years. On his return to Scotland he lived in retirement on his estate, as his principles would not permit him to accept employment offered under Cromwell. At the Restoration, when Charles II came to the throne, he was made a Judge of the Court of Session under the title of Lord Crimond, but lived only a few months after his appointment.

He married, (1st) Beatrice, daughter and co-heiress of William Maule of Glaster, and had by her one daughter who died in infancy. He married, (2nd) Rachel, daughter of James Johnston, merchant in Edinburgh, and sister of Sir Archibald Johnston, Lord Warristoun, by whom he had five sons and one daughter. Three of his sons died unmarried, and the two others left no descendants in the male line, so far as known, so that the Crimond line is now extinct.

The fourth son of Lord Crimond, Sir Thomas Burnet, born in 1638, was physician successively to Charles II, James II, William III and Anne, and the author of various medical works.

The youngest son was Gilbert Burnet, Bishop of Salisbury, undoubtedly the most distinguished member of the Burnett family. An account of him and his descendants will be found in Chapters 10 and 15.

The Monboddo Branch of the Burnett family descends from James Burnet of Craigmyle, the immediate younger brother of Sir Thomas Burnet of Leys, 1st Baronet.

I

James Burnet of Lagavin, county Kincardine, was the third son of James Burnet of Craigmyle. He married, (1st) Isabel Forbes, who died without issue, and, (2nd) Elizabeth, daughter of Robert Irvine of Monboddo, by whom he had two sons and three daughters.

He purchased the old estate of Monboddo from the brothers of his second wife, and also acquired six other estates.

II

Alexander Burnet of Monboddo married his cousin Margaret, daughter of Sir Alexander Burnet of Leys, 2nd Baronet, by whom he had one son and two other children who died in infancy.

III

James Burnet of Monboddo, son of the above, born 1688, married Elizabeth, daughter of Sir William Forbes of Craigievar, and had eleven sons and three daughters. All of these died young except two sons.

IV

James Burnett of Monboddo and Lagavin, son of the foregoing, was the well known Lord Monboddo, whose biography will be found in Chapter 11. He married Elizabeth Farquharson, a relative of the Earl Marischal, and had one son, who died young, and two daughters.

Helen, the elder daughter, married Kirkpatrick Williamson, who assumed the name of Burnett, and had three sons and four daughters.

V

James Burnett Burnett of Monboddo, son of Helen Burnett, and grandson of Lord Monboddo, was born 1792 and died 1864. He married Jane, daughter of John Carter, and had two sons and two daughters.

VI

James Cumine Burnett of Monboddo, Honorable East India Company Service, and Captain Indian Army, Retired, born 21 Mch., 1835, died 9 April, 1905. Was the eldest son of the above. He was Justice of the Peace and Deputy Lieutenant of Kincardineshire. He married Georgina Keith, and had three sons and three daughters.

VII

James Shank Burnett-Burnett of Monboddo, eldest son of the foregoing, was born 23 Dec., 1868, and succeeded his father in 1905. He was killed by an elephant in Southern India 19 Dec., 1910. He married, 1906, Cecelia Barnes, and had issue:

1. Elizabeth Mary. Born 13 Feb., 1898; died 4 May 1900.
2. James Malcolm. Born 6 Oct., 1899. (See below.)
3. Cecelia Daphne May. Born 13 Mch., 1903. Married, 23 April, 1934, Dennis Marescaux Lees, now Acting Read Admiral, Royal Navy, Distinguished Service Order and bar, and had issue:
   i. David Brian. Born 23 Nov., 1936.
   ii. Jeremy Marescaux. Born 19 June, 1938.
   iii. Rodney Burnett. Born 31 Dec., 1944.
4. William Arthur.

VIII

James Malcolm Burnett. Born 6 Oct., 1899. Succeeded his father 1910. Married, 2 June, 1942, Gladys Ingram of Aberdeen.

Seat: Monboddo, Fordoun, Kincardineshire, Scotland.

Crathes Castle, the seat of the family of Burnett of Leys, stands in fine woods, on high ground, looking down on the Valley of the River Dee, in the town of Banchory, Kincardineshire. It is fifteen miles from Aberdeen, and is surrounded by an estate of about 13,400 acres. It is more than a mile from the porter's lodge to the house, through a beautiful park. The winding driveway is lined with fine trees, and in the vicinity of the Castle are extensive gardens, with unique hedges nearly 300 years old.

This is border country, between the Highlands and the Lowlands, and in the early days was subject to raids by the lawless Highlanders, who used to come down and try to drive off the cattle.

When I visited Crathes, in June, 1900, the park and grounds were exceedingly well kept, and the Castle was of fascinating interest. The head of the family at that time was Sir Thomas Burnett, 12th Baronet, a Colonel in the Royal Horse Artillery, Retired, and very much the Scottish gentleman. He was alone; his wife and daughter were on a visit to Paris, and his son was fighting in South Africa with the Gordon Highlanders, in which he held a commission as a Lieutenant.

Sir Thomas received me very courteously, invited me to dinner, and showed me all over the Castle. He told me it was commenced in 1553 and finished about 1596. He said that Scottish castles of that date have a type of their own, differing in many respects from the contemporary buildings of the same kind in France, which they most resemble.

Crathes may be described as one of the earliest, as well as most beautiful of what Messrs. McGibbon and Ross[1] call the fourth period[2] of Scottish castellated architecture. Improvements in artillery had caused the abandonment of the idea of building castles strong enough to resist a regular siege. All that was aimed at was an amount of fortification sufficient for protection against a sudden attack; and Crathes, like other castles of the same date, was more an ornamental mansion than a proper fortress.

The wall runs up conspicuously plain to a considerable height, burgeoning out in the upper stories into a profusion of picturesque corbelled and gargoyled turrets, some round, some square, with slated roofs, and finials and other elaborate decorations. A corbelled turret,

rising about half way up the wall, supports an embattled balcony. The ancient doorway on the east side remains, though closed up, and to the left of it ascends what used to be the principal staircase, which stops short at the third floor and is continued inside the turret already mentioned.

The exterior appearance is somewhat marred by an incongruous addition built at the beginning of the 18th Century, and containing, among other things, a new doorway and entrance hall, a wide straight staircase, a drawing room, business room and spacious bedrooms. This was a concession to the demand for more comforts and luxuries which had been gradually finding their way into the mansions of that day.

The basement is vaulted, and a narrow round stair connects between the cellar and the hall. The great barrel-vaulted hall, 30 x 18½ feet, on the first floor, now the dining room, occupies the western part of the old building.

The ceilings of three bedrooms on the second and third floors are decorated with quite remarkable colored paintings in the German style bearing the date 1599. The ceiling of one room has nine panels, each panel containing the painting of a knight, with coat-of-arms, and the beams between being decorated with mottoes, chiefly from Scripture, in German text. This room is known as the "Room of the Nine Nobles," or "Worthies," and Sir Thomas told me that in the Imperial Castle of Runkelstein, in the Austrian Tyrol, he had seen exactly the same figures dating about two hundred years earlier.

The Nobles are in three groups. First the three greatest Pagan heroes, Hector of Troy, Alexander the Great and Julius Caesar; then the three greatest heroes in Jewish history, Joshua, David and Judas Maccabaeus; and finally the three best Christian Kings — Arthur of England, Charlemagne and Godfrey de Bouillon.

Another room is known as the "Chamber of the Muses," with eleven emblematic figures, with mottoes, and another is the "Room of the Green Lady," so called because of a ghost story connected with it.

For more than a generation these remarkable ceilings were covered with lath and plaster — probably to make the rooms warmer in this cold Northern climate. They were exposed to view and carefully restored by Sir Robert Burnett, 11th Baronet, the California sheep raiser referred to in Chapter 2 — possibly at the instigation of his American wife.

Above the Chamber of the Muses and extending along the whole breadth of the building from east to west, is a long gallery, popularly called the "Chapel," although there is no evidence that it has ever been used for religious purposes. The ceiling extends into the roof, the slope of which is finely panelled in oak. Here are found colored armorial coats, including the Royal Arms of Scotland; the arms of the Marquis of Hamilton; of the Chancellor Seton, Earl of Dunfermline (a nephew of Canon Hamilton); of Burnett impaled with Gordon of Lesmoir (the wife of the laird of Leys who completed the Castle). The holly leaf and hunting horn of the Burnett coat-of-arms are used as occasional decorative features.

Painted ceiling in the Room of the Nine Nobles, Crathes Castle.

In the early days of the Castle the Barony Courts were frequently held in this room, but an inventory taken in 1760 indicates that it was then used as a lumber room. This was undoubtedly because in the addition built by the 3rd Baronet a new set of public rooms was provided, and the Gallery gradually fell into disuse and poor repair.

Dining room in Crathes Castle.

In 1896, just a few years before my visit, Sir Thomas had the room repaired and restored and made into one of the most beautiful and interesting features of the Castle. He also added shields with the armorial bearings of all the families with whom the Burnett family had intermarried from time to time, in chronological order, — seventeen in all.

Armorial bearings are also to be found on the exterior of the Castle, beautifully carved in stone, with the dates that the Castle was begun and finished. These are mostly arms of the ladies of Leys, notably Janet Hamilton, wife of Sir Alexander Burnet, who commenced the Castle, and Katherine Gordon, wife of the Alexander who completed it, impaled[3] with the arms of Burnett.

In the Castle there are a number of family portraits, including one of Gilbert Burnet, Bishop of Salisbury, who was the most eminent member of the family. Many of these paintings, including one of Sir Thomas Burnet, 1st Baronet, are by George Jameson, famous portrait painter in the early part of the 17th Century, who also painted portraits of James VI, Charles I and the great Marquis of Montrose, and was known as "the Scottish Van Dyke." Others are by Hoppner, Hogarth and Frith.

The portrait of Bishop Burnet is by Sir Godfrey Kneller, famous painter of the 17th and 18th Centuries, who painted ten reigning sovereigns, and all persons of rank, wealth and eminence of his day.

The silver and china of course bear the Burnett crest and motto; and in a small glass case is the hunting horn supposed to have been given by King Robert the Bruce to Alexander Burnard as a "horn of tenure," and a sign that he was the King's forester in the north. This is the horn which appears in the family coat-of-arms, together with the holly leaves, which are known in heraldry as "Burnet leaves." See Chapter 9.

I found Sir Thomas quite keen on family history, and much interested in my efforts to trace the ancestry of my great grandfather, in which he offered to assist. He said he had been contributing quite largely to a book about the Burnett family which was about to be issued by the New Spalding Club of Aberdeen. (See Note opposite beginning of Chapter 2.)

Sir Thomas told me that for recreation at Crathes they fish for salmon, and shoot grouse, partridge, woodcock and roe deer, and that some stag horns found in the loch when it was drained were of a species now extinct.

Coat-of-Arms, Burnett of Leys, from DeBrett's Peerage.

Arms — Argent, three holly leaves in chief, vert, and a hunting horn in base sable, garnished gules.

(On a silver shield three green holly leaves above a black hunting horn with red trimmings.)

Crest — A hand with a knife, pruning a vine tree.

Supporters — A highlander in hunting garb, and a greyhound, proper. (Natural colors.)

Motto — Veriscit vulnere virtus. (Virtue flourishes from a wound.)

The Burnett arms are very ancient. The holly leaves owe their origin to the similar emblems borne by Odo Burnard in the 12th Century. (See Chapter 1.) The hunting horn refers to the fact that in 1323 Alexander Burnard was the King's forester in the North. (See Chapter 2.)

Sir George Mackenzie, in his Science of Heraldry, says:

> "Burnet carries a hunting horn in his shield, and a Highlander in hunting garb and greyhounds for his supporters to shew that he was His Majesty's Forester in that northern forest."

The crest and motto also have an interesting history. It is said that they owe their origin to Mary, Queen of Scots, and were probably intended to allude to her own unhappy condition. "When she was in England," says Bell in his Life of the Scottish Queen, "she embroidered for the Duke of Norfolk a hand with a sword in it, cutting vines, with the motto 'Veriscit vulnere virtus.' "

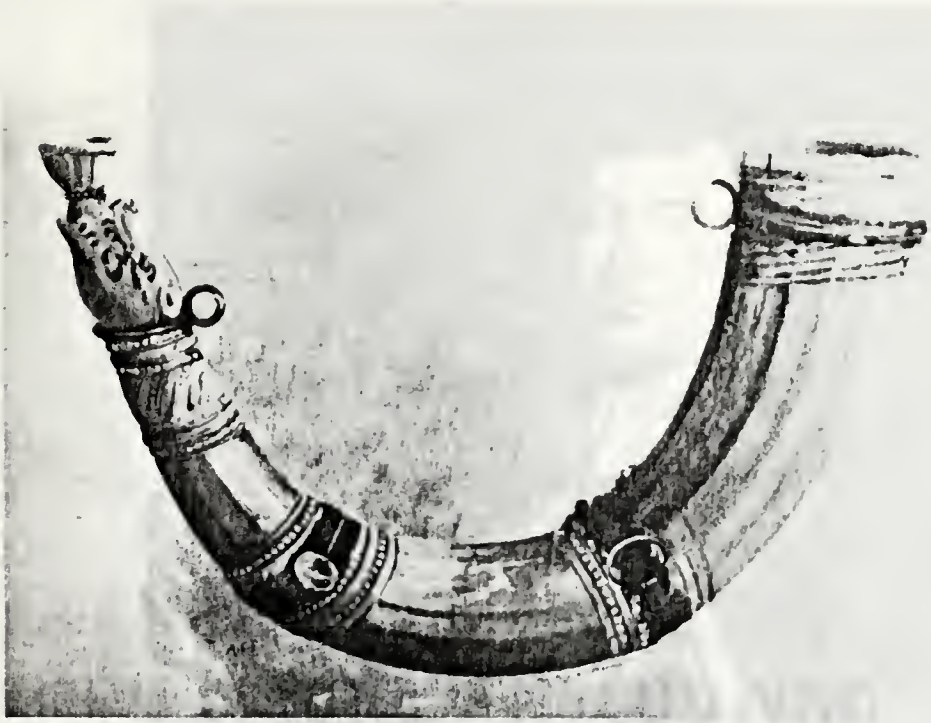
The foregoing refers to the arms of the main family of Burnett of Leys. There are many slight variations, by different branches and individuals. In the arms of Bishop Gilbert Burnet the leaves are described as "Burnet-leaves."

The Leys Hunting Horn

This ancient horn, sometimes called the Leys tenure horn, is made

of ivory, fluted, with four bands of gilt round it, the two center ones containing a carbunkle and three pieces of transparent crystal. Attached to it is a scarf or baldric of green silk, tasselled, apparently of the time of Charles II. There is no documentary history of the horn, nor any allusion to it in any of the Leys charters. All that is known of it is that it has been from time immemorial in the possession of the family, and is believed to be a badge of office as forester, or a horn of service.

"Cornage," or the service of a horn, was among the various methods in use for the conveyance of land in England as far back as the middle of the 11th Century, and it is not impossible that the horn of Leys may have been somewhat of the same character as the English charter horns, and other horns, some of which are still in existence.



The Leys Hunting Horn — From a water color by Alexander Fraser.

Gilbert Burnet, Bishop of Salisbury
From the painting by McIlvraith in the University of Aberdeen.

GILBERT BURNET, BISHOP OF SALISBURY Chapter 10

Bishop Burnet was the youngest son of Robert Burnet, Lord Crimond, and a nephew of Sir Thomas Burnet of Leys, 1st Baronet.

It would be beyond the scope of this brief biography to enter into a detailed history of this celebrated prelate. Still, a volume devoted to the Burnett family would hardly be complete without something more than a passing mention of its most distinguished member. The family may well be proud of having produced a son of such eminent talents, unswerving honesty of purpose, and, above all, toleration in a corrupt and intolerant age.

Honesty was certainly not the prevailing fashion among politicians of his time, and in that respect the Bishop stood out in bold relief among those who, while holding office under William and Mary and their successor, were more or less involved in treasonable correspondence with the exiled family. The foibles and weaknesses of the Bishop's character have been handled with such virulence by his enemies that posterity can afford to treat them with leniency, counterbalanced as they were by his many virtues. Many of the most violent lampoons and satires of the day were directed against him on account of the tolerant spirit he displayed towards other religious bodies — a trait which would hardly be considered deserving of censure at the present time.

Gilbert Burnet was born in Edinburgh on the 18th of September 1643. He received his early education from his father, Lord Crimond, who was then in retirement owing to his refusal to accept preferment under Cromwell, and, under his tuition, made marvellous progress. At nine years of age he could read Latin with ease, and was sent to Marischal College, Aberdeen, where he studied, with great success, Greek, Mathematics and Philosophy, and was made Master of Arts in 1657, before he was fourteen years of age.

In 1663 he spent six months in England, and visited the Universities of Oxford and Cambridge, and, in the following year, travelled in Holland and France. During this tour he mixed with men of all religious denominations and acquired that intense hatred of all forms of religious persecution which distinguished him through life.

On his return to Scotland he was ordained as priest of the Church of England and given a charge at Saltoun, East Lothian.

In 1669 he was appointed Professor of Divinity at the University of Glasgow, and removed to that town, where he remained for four years and a half. Here he married, in 1669, Lady Margaret, daughter of John, 6th Earl of Cassillis, by whom he had no family.

In 1672 he wrote A Vindication of the Authority, Constitution, and Laws of the Church and State of Scotland, and was offered a bishopric in Scotland, which he declined.

In 1675 he resigned his chair at the University and settled in London. Here he remained nine years, during which he became celebrated as a preacher, and was appointed Chaplain to the Rolls, and Lecturer at St. Clement's.

In 1679 he published the first volume of his History of the Reformation. At this time, when the inquiry into the so-called "Popish Plot" was proceeding, he was much consulted by the King, who offered him the Bishopric of Chichester. Charles, however, attached such conditions to the offer as made it impossible for a man of Burnet's independence to accept.

In his early years he lived in times that must have been very trying to a man of his high principles and hatred of intolerance. Of course Puritan England under Cromwell was anything but tolerant, and the reign of Charles II, which followed, was a succession of religious controversies and persecutions, as well as a period of grossest immorality.

The contrast between the two eras is thus graphically described by Green in his History of the English People:

> "The want of poetry, of fancy, in the common Puritan temper condemned half the popular observances of England as superstitions. It was a superstition to keep Christmas, or to deck the house with holly and ivy. It was superstitious to dance around the village Maypole. It was flat Popery to eat mince-pie. The rough sport, the mirth and fun of 'Merry England,' were out of place in an England called with so great a calling . . . The long struggle between the Puritans and the playwrights ended in the closing of every theatre."

America subsequently had an example of the Puritan spirit in such enactments as the Connecticut "Blue Laws," which prohibited bear-baiting and other sports — "not because it gave pain to the bear," said Chauncey M. Depew, "but because it gave pleasure to the spectators."

And now the other side of the picture:

> "The Restoration brought Charles to Whitehall; and in an instant the whole face of England was changed . . . Godliness became a byword of scorn; sobriety in dress, in speech, in manners, was flouted as a mark of the detested Puritanism . . .
>
> "Dueling and raking became the marks oı a fine gentleman; and

grave divines winked at the follies of 'honest fellows', who fought, gambled, swore, drank, and ended a day of debauchery by a night in the gutter . . . Lord Rochester was a fashionable poet, and the titles of some of his poems are such as no pen of our day could copy . . .

"The truest type of the times is the Duke of Buckingham, and the most characteristic event in the Duke's life was a duel in which he consummated his seduction of Lady Shrewsbury by killing her husband, while the Countess, in disguise as a page, held his horse and looked on at the murder . . .

"And in mere love of what was vile, in contempt of virtue and disbelief in purity and honesty, the King himself stood ahead of any of his subjects."

It was not surprising that the King's chaplain felt it to be his duty to write to His Majesty a letter of remonstrance on his conduct. This letter strikes the keynote of Burnet's character. In it, which is couched in perfectly respectful and appropriate language, he boldly rebukes the King for his mode of life, and earnestly implores him to reform his course, by dismissing those about him, "especially the women," who are the causes of his sin. He continues in lofty and eloquent language, his appeal to the King:

"Sir, this counsel is almost as necessary for your affairs as for your soul; and although you have highly offended that God Who has been infinitely merciful to you in preserving you at Worcester fight and during your long exile, and Who brought you back so miraculously, yet He is still good and gracious, and will, upon your sincere repentance and change of life, pardon all your sins and receive you into favor. Oh! Sir, what if you should die in the midst of all your sins? At the great Tribunal where you must appear there will be no regard for the crown you wear; but it will aggravate your punishment that, being in so eminent a station, you have so much dishonored God."

After this outspoken rebuke there is little cause for wonder that Burnet had few friends in high places.

And yet the writer of this letter is the man upon whom the venal politicians of the day heaped all the coarsest abuse in their extensive vocabulary, and accused of being a time server and a place hunter.

Burnet was recognized as a strong opponent of the Court party. His friend Lord Russell was unjustly accused of complicity in the "Rye House Plot" — a plan to assassinate the King and his brother James — and was beheaded. Burnet attended him upon the scaffold and later wrote a vindication of his memory.

Such open opposition was an offence not to be forgiven. He was deprived of his Chaplaincy of the Rolls and discharged from lecturing at St. Clement's.

Charles II, "who had never said a foolish thing and never done a wise one," died in 1685, and James II came to the throne. Burnet then

found his position in England almost intolerable, and, after traveling for some time in France, Italy, Switzerland and Germany, finally settled at the Hague. Here he became the Chaplain of William, Prince of Orange, and his wife Mary, heir to the English throne, and formed an attachment to them which endured during the remainder of his life.

Meantime, in England, James was pursuing a policy of despotism, tyranny and persecution which has had few equals. He tried to efface Parliament, to rescind the right of Habeas Corpus, to over-awe the clergy and insidiously to establish Papacy as the religion of the Kingdom. The unspeakable Chief Justice Jeffries, most brutal of men, boasted that in the service of James he had hanged more traitors than all his predecessors since the Conquest.

The King's attitude is reflected in the following colloquy which ensued when he instructed the young Duke of Somerset to introduce the Papal Nuncio into the Presence Chamber.

"I am advised," said the Duke, "that I cannot obey your Majesty without breaking the law."

"Do you not know that I am above the law?" the King asked angrily.

"Your Majesty may be, but I am not," was the cool retort, which cost the Duke his post.

Three years of this was enough to prepare the way for the Revolution of 1688, to which Gilbert Burnet's zeal and energy in no small degree contributed, and which placed William and Mary on the throne. He returned to England with them and preached their Coronation sermon. William created him Bishop of Salisbury, made him a Chancellor of the Order of the Garter, and frequently sought his advice on matters of State.

He was Chairman of the committee of the House of Lords to which the Bill of Rights was referred, and had in his possession the original Magna Charta granted by King John at Runnymede. In all his activities he never lost his zeal for religious and civil toleration, in which he was at least 150 years ahead of his time.

The Bishop's death occurred in 1715, in his seventy-second year. He is buried beneath the altar of St. James's Church at Clerkenwell, where a white marble monument has been erected to his memory.

His life covered some of the most interesting and significant periods in English history. He lived under seven monarchs, from Charles I to George I, and also under Cromwell's Commonwealth. He was a contemporary of Sir Isaac Newton, who discovered the law of gravitation and created a new theory of the universe, William Harvey, who discovered the circulation of the blood, and Marlborough, "The Iron Duke," who was one of England's greatest soldiers. He saw the publication of Milton's Paradise Lost and Bunyan's Pilgrim's Progress, the triumph of the freedom of the press, enactment of the Habeas Corpus law and the Bill of Rights, and the end of the long struggle between the Crown and Parliament, with the granting to the House of Commons of the exclusive right to appropriate money, by which the government of England became actually a government of the people.

Salisbury Cathedral. Foundation stone laid 1220.
Contains as many windows as there are days in the year; as many doors as months; as many pillars as hours.

During the latter part of his life English literature assumed a new splendor, with the writings of Steele, Sterne, Swift, Defoe and Fielding, and with Addison's Spectator on every breakfast table.

His own voluminous writings were of great importance. They were on historical, biographical and religious subjects, and comprised twenty-four works, some of them in six or seven volumes. He also left numerous manuscripts which have been preserved in the Bodleian Library and in the Harleian Collections in the British Museum.

His best known work is The History of My Own Time, which was published after his death and was mercilessly ridiculed by Dean Swift, Alexander Pope and others; but Macauley, in the second volume of his History of England, vindicates the Bishop's character for integrity and ability. The Life of John, Earl of Rochester, Dr. Johnson said "the critick should read for its elegance, the philosopher for its arguments and the saint for its piety."

There are many portraits of Bishop Burnet extant, including one at Crathes Castle, two at the University of Aberdeen, one in the National Portrait Gallery, one in the Palace at Salisbury, and a number of others.

Bishop Burnet was thrice married. The first has been already mentioned. The second, which occurred at the Hague, in 1688, was to Mrs. Mary Scott, a Dutch lady of large fortune and noble extraction. His third wife was Elizabeth, eldest daughter of Sir Richard Blake, Knight, and widow of Robert Berkeley of Spetchley, County Worcester. It has been said that "his first wife was remarkable for her beauty, the second for her fortune, and the third for her piety."

By his second wife the Bishop had three sons and two daughters (all of his family except two daughters by his third wife, who died in infancy):

I. William. Colonial Governor. See Chapter 15 for Biography.

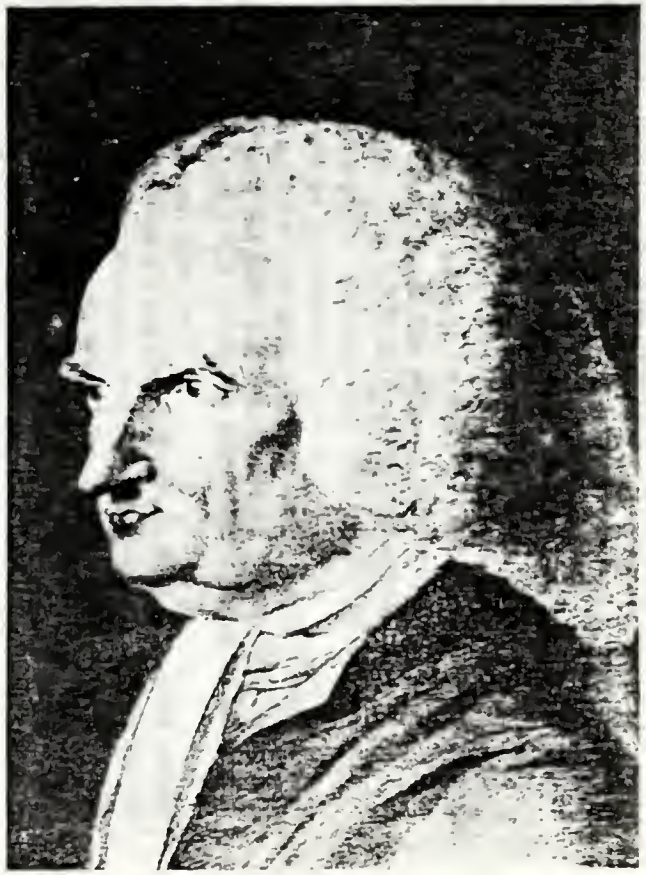
II. Gilbert. Educated at Oxford. In holy orders. Chaplain to George I, and rector of East Barnet. Author of treatises on theology. Died unmarried in 1726.

III. (Sir) Thomas, born 1694. Educated at Oxford. Employed in the diplomatic service, and appointed secretary for the King to the Diet at Ratisbon, and afterwards consul at Lisbon for several years. Studied law and in 1741 was made one of the Judges of the Court of Common Pleas, and in 1745 was made a Knight. Was known as one of the best lawyers and most upright judges on the English bench. He edited his father's work, The History of My Own Time, and was author of a memoir of the Bishop appended to that work. He died in 1753. He was unmarried.

I. Mary. Married, 1712, David Mitchell, nephew of Admiral Mitchell, and had a son and daughter. She and her children were dead without issue in 1788.

II. Elizabeth, married Lord Chancellor West of Ireland, and had a son Richard West, the poet, friend of Gay and of Horace

Walpole, who died without issue; and a daughter Mary, who married John Williams of Pembroke and had a son who in 1789 was Vicar of Wellisbourne in Warwickshire, and father of three children. If any of his descendants survive they would seem to be the sole remaining descendants of Bishop Burnet in the United Kingdom, but of course Mary Burnet Browne, daughter of Gov. William Burnet and granddaughter of the Bishop, had numerous descendants in America, as shown in Chapter 24.



James Burnet, Lord Monboddo
From a pencil etching by Sir Joshua Reynolds

Elizabeth Burnet of Monboddo
From a painting by Alexander Nasmyth

Originals in possession of James Malcolm Burnett, Esq., of Monboddo.

James Burnet of Lagavin and Monboddo was famous as Lord Monboddo, a distinguished lawyer and Judge, and in some respects the most remarkable man of the family.

He was born in 1714, received his early education in the parish school at Laurence Kirk, and at fifteen entered college at Aberdeen. It seems to have been the custom in those days to study law abroad. Accordingly he spent three years at Groningen, Holland, studying deeply for the bar, and in 1737 was made a member of the Scottish Faculty of Advocates.

He soon acquired a great reputation, was appointed Sheriff of Kincardineshire, and in 1767 was raised to the bench, with the title of Lord Monboddo.

According to Chambers Biographical Dictionary of Eminent Scotsmen, and other authorities, in addition to being an eminent lawyer he was a man of varied accomplishments, and one of the most marked characters in Scottish literary circles. In his treatise On the Origin and Progress of Language he may be said to have anticipated the speculations of Charles Darwin and the modern science of anthropology. He was also the author of a book on Ancient Metaphysics.

He was an intimate of Dr. Johnson and other eminent men of his day, by whom he was greatly esteemed.

He died in 1799, and his life and learning were made the subject of numerous biographical notices, including one in Boswell's Life of Johnson. There is a portrait of him in the great window of Mitchell Hall, Marischal College, Aberdeen.

Lord Monboddo's younger daughter Elizabeth was a famous beauty, whose grace and accomplishments were celebrated by Robert Burns in his Address to Edinburgh, in which she is mentioned as one of the sights of the city. In reading the following stanzas it should be remembered to accent the name on the first syllable — the proper Scotch pronunciation:

"Thy daughters fair thy walks adorn,
Gay as the gilded Summer sky,
Sweet as the dewey milk-white thorn,
Dear as the raptured thrill of joy!

"Fair Burnet strikes th' adoring eye,
Heav'n's beauties on my fancy shine:
I see the Sire of Love on high,
And own His works indeed divine."

Burns was a frequent visitor to Lord Monboddo's house, and almost worshipped the fair hostess. "His favorite for looks and manners," wrote Mrs. Alison Cockburn, "is Bess Burnet — no bad judge indeed!"

In a letter to William Chalmers he describes her as " the Heavenly Miss Burnet," and upon being asked, after his first visit, if he admired the young lady, he said, "I admired God Almighty more than ever. Miss Burnet is the most heavenly of all His works."

She and her father were inseparable. She always accompanied him on horseback to and from Monboddo, and when she died, at the early age of twenty-five, he never fully recovered from the loss.

Burns also was grief-stricken. He wrote a feeling Elegy on her death.

Edward Bannerman Burnett, known in later years as Edward Ramsay, LL.D., F.R.S.E., Dean of Edinburgh, was the fifth son of Sir Alexander Ramsay of Balmain, 1st Baronet. Sir Alexander was a younger son of Sir Thomas Burnett of Leys, 6th Baronet, but assumed the name of Ramsay upon succeeding to the Balmain estates, as did most of his descendents. (See Chapter 3.)

Dean Ramsay was born 30 January, 1793, was educated at Durham School and Cambridge University, and was ordained in 1816. After serving as curate for some years in Somersetshire he removed to Edinburgh, where he spent the remainder of his life in various posts, and in 1846 was made Dean of the Diocese.

He was a man of many accomplishments. He wrote with great facility and excellent style; and was an admirable reader and elocutionist; an ardent florist in his youth, and to the very last an enthusiastic as well as a highly cultivated musician. As an authority on Handel he was considered hardly second to any man of his day.

Added to these gifts, the Dean possessed very courteous and genial manners, a strong sense of humor, and a singularly tolerant, kindly disposition to those who held different religious opinions from his own. He soon became very popular in Edinburgh, and his house was the resort of many distinguished strangers, as well as the most able and learned of his fellow citizens of all creeds.

His sermons were able and careful compositions, and his beautiful voice and thorough knowledge of elocution added much to their effect.

Perhaps the general public best knows Dean Ramsay by his Reminiscences of Scottish Life and Character, which is admitted to be the best collection of Scottish stories ever published. First delivered in the form of a lecture, the Reminiscences were published in book form in 1857. Edition after edition was called for, each containing much new matter, till the twenty-second was reached, in the preparation of which the author died. It was published in 1874, with an interesting memoir of the Dean by the late Professor Cosmo Innes, from which much of the material in this sketch has been taken. Since then more than a dozen editions have appeared.

In 1829 Dean Ramsay married Isabella, daughter of Rupert

Cochrane of Halifax, Nova Scotia, a lady of marked talent and strength of character, who died without issue in 1858, predeceasing her husband, whose death did not occur until 27 December, 1872.

Few men have been more missed in the Scottish Episcopal Church, or in Edinburgh society.

In 1844 Dean Ramsay was offered and declined the Bishopric of New Brunswick, in 1847 the Bishopric of Glasgow, and in 1862 the Coadjutor Bishopric of Edinburgh.

A monument to his memory, in the form of a twenty-six foot Ionic cross, was erected in Edinburgh soon after his death. It stands facing Princes Street, to the east of St. John's Church.

MAJ.-GEN. SIR JAMES LAUDERDALE GILBERT BURNETT OF LEYS

Chapter 13

Maj.-Gen. Sir James Lauderdale Gilbert Burnett of Leys, Retired,[1] is the present head of the family, and one of its most distinguished members. He is a Companion of the Bath, Companion of the Order of St. Michael and St. George, Distinguished Service Order, member of the King's Body Guard for Scotland, Deputy Lieutenant and Justice of the Peace for Kincardineshire.

He was born 1 April, 1880, and educated at Wellington and the Royal Military College at Sandhurst. He entered the Army in 1899 and was promoted through the various grades to Major-General in 1931. He was retired in 1935, but has been Colonel of the Gordon Highlanders since 1939.

He served in the South African War, 1899-1902, and was mentioned in despatches and awarded Queen's Medal with two clasps and King's Medal with two clasps.

In World War I, 1914-18, he was mentioned in despatches eleven times, was severely wounded and received the Distinguished Service Order. He commanded a company of cadets at Sandhurst Military College 1915-16, and was Lieutenant-Colonel 1st Gordon Highlanders, 1917, when he was again mentioned in despatches and again awarded the Distinguished Service Order and bar, made an Officier Legion d'Honeur, a Companion of the Order of St. Michael and St. George, and promoted to Brevet Colonel.

He was a Brigadier-General in command of the 186th Infantry Brigade, 1917-19; Instructor Senior Officers' School, 1919-22; commanded Second Battalion Gordon Highlanders, 1923-26; commanded 14th Infantry Brigade, Shanghai Defense Force, 1927-28; 153rd (Black Watch and Gordon) Infantry Brigade, Territorial Army, 1928-30; 8th Infantry Brigade, 1930-31; 51st (Highland) Division, Territorial Army, 1931-35.

He married, 10 July, 1913, Sybil Aird (President Aberdeenshire Branch, Soldiers' and Sailors' Families Association), daughter of the late William Crozier Smith of Whitehall and St. Boswell, New Brunswick, and has had issue:

I. James Gilbert Alexander, born 17 April, 1914, educated at Winchester and Oxford; died 17 Mch., 1934.
II. Roger William Odo, born 19 Aug., 1920. Captain Scots Guards. Killed in action 16 Feb., 1945, World War II.
I. Elizabeth Rohays Mary, born 30 Aug., 1916. Married (1st) Honorable Henry Cecil and had four sons; (2nd) Captain Cecil Boyd Rochfort.

It is interesting to note that Roger William Odo Burnett was the first member of the family - at least in the direct line - to bear the names of the Saxon ancestors mentioned in Chapter I.

The Leys estate comprises about 13,400 acres, and there are three residences — Crathes Castle, Aberdeen; Woodend House and Cairntoun, Banchory.

A recent letter from Sir James to the author contains the following interesting comments:

"This has been a sad war for our family. With my boy's death the direct line will come to an end. My brother, who is only one year younger than I am, is the heir to the Baronetcy, and after him it passes to Alexander Ramsay in Australia, who is already a Baronet.

"The property goes to my daughter's second son, James Comyn Amherst Cecil. This is because the eldest son is a possible, but unlikely heir to the Amherst Peerage, which might prevent him taking the name Burnett, as I have stipulated.

"I have missed my brother out, with his consent, in order to avoid the death duties, which are so heavy."

[1] Burke's Peerage, Baronetage and Knightage, 1939; Who's Who, 1944.

Thomas Burnet of Kemnay was a son of another Thomas Burnet of Kemnay, and a grandson of James Burnet of Craigmyle. He was born in 1686, was a member of the Scottish bar, and well known in political and literary circles at home and abroad.

He was one of the remarkable little court circle at Hanover in the time of the Electress Sophia. His letters to this royal lady, preserved in the Hanoverian archives, would fill a volume. His correspondence with Leibnitz, Locke and Miss Trotter (afterwards Mrs. Cockburn) is of a more serious character.

When the death of the Duke of Gloucester opened to the Electress the possible prospect of succession to the English throne, Thomas Burnet returned home with secret instructions to carry her sentiments to some of the leading men in England. He went thence to Paris a few months before the War of the Spanish Succession broke out.

At the instance of some of the adherents of the French court, to whom he had become obnoxious on account of his relations with the Electress, he was arrested on a frivolous pretext and hurried off to the Bastille, where he remained for a year and a half.

With the aid of the Electress, and the powerful advocacy of her niece, the Duchess of Orleans, sister-in-law to Louis XIV, he was finally released, and returned to Scotland.

At about the age of 57 he married the young and beautiful Elizabeth, daughter of Richard Brickinden of Inkpen, Berks., and settled at Kemnay. By this lady he had one son and one daughter. He died in 1729.

OTHER EMINENT MEMBERS OF THE LEYS FAMILY

Chapter 15

The family of Burnett of Leys and collateral branches contributed many distinguished names to the history of the British Empire — in government, diplomacy, the church, the law, literature, and especially in the armed services.

In addition to those in the five preceding chapters, the reader will have noted many others in the historical and genealogical records in Chapters 2 to 7 inclusive.

Besides all these there are several others worthy of special notice, who will be found in the present chapter.

William Burnet, Colonial Governor

William Burnet was the eldest son of the famous Gilbert Burnet, Bishop of Salisbury. He was born at The Hague in 1688. His godfather was William, Prince of Orange, afterwards King of England. He was educated at Cambridge as a gentleman commoner.

He was Comptroller-General of Customs in England, and in 1720 was appointed Colonial Governor of New York and New Jersey. Of his administration, Marius Schoonmaker, in his History of Kingston, says:

> "Gov. Burnet governed satisfactorily to the people, and with disinterestedness. He early saw the importance of diverting the Indian trade from Canada, and for that purpose established a trading post at Oswego."

Thus he was the first to plant the English standard on the Great Lakes. Later he built a fort at Oswego, and, as the Assembly had not provided enough money, he advanced part of the cost out of his own resources.

At the time of his appointment the Province of New York had a population of 31,000 whites and 4,000 negroes.

In 1727 he was transferred to Massachusetts which had recently been at war with the Indians, with the price of Indian scalps fixed by the General Court at £100 for male scalps and £50 for women and children.

He was also made Governor of New Hampshire.

He did not live long to enjoy his new honors, but died in 1729, at the early age of forty-one.

He was a man of superior talents and accomplishments, and an honest and able administrator. His astronomical observations were published in the Transactions of the Royal Society.

Gov. Burnet married, (1st) Maria, daughter of Dr. George Stanhope, Dean of Canterbury, by whom he had a son Gilbert; and, (2nd) Anna Maria, daughter of Abraham Van Horne of New York, by whom he had two sons and a daughter, his children being as follows:

I. Gilbert, born 1714, who had issue:
   i. Thomas, born 1740. Surgeon at Chigwell, county Essex; to Margaret _____ (who died at Chigwell 1811 aged 83.)
   ii. Mary, who died unmarried in 1795.
II. William. In holy orders. Died unmarried.
III. Thomas. In the Army. Died unmarried.
I. Mary. Married Hon. William Browne of Salem, New England, in 1737.

It will be seen that Gov. Burnet left no male descendants to perpetuate the name, so far as known, but his daughter, Mary Burnet Browne, left a number of descendants in Virginia, who will be mentioned in Chapter 24.

Rear Admiral Sir William Ramsay, R. N., K. C. B.

William Burnett, who later assumed the name of Ramsay, was a son of Sir Alexander Ramsay of Balmain, 1st Baronet, who was a son of Sir Thomas Burnet of Leys but assumed the name of Ramsay upon succeeding to the Balmain estates, as related in Chapter 3.

William was born in 1793 and received his early education at Durham School and Gosport Naval Academy, having entered the Royal Navy when only thirteen years of age.

In 1831, while a Lieutenant in command of the Black Joke, a small and poorly armed brig with only forty-four men, he boarded and captured a large and well armed Spanish slaver with a picked crew of seventy, and freed 496 slaves.

This exploit occupies a prominent place in Giffard's Deeds of Naval Daring, and resulted in the immediate promotion of Ramsay and his mate. In 1845, as Captain Ramsay, he was given command of the Terrible, the largest steam vessel in the Royal Navy, and for four years was senior naval officer in the Adriatic.

During the Crimean War he commanded the Hogue, a line of battle ship, in the Baltic, and was present at the capture of Bormarsund. At the conclusion of the war he was made a Companion of the Bath and thanked by the Secretary of War.

He was Chairman of the Committee on Steam Machinery, and author of the article on "Seamanship" in the Eighth edition of the Encyclopedia Brittanica. In 1869 he received the distinction of Knight Commander of the Bath.

He died at Edinburgh in 1871.

Capt. William Burnett, R. N.

Capt. William Burnett, Royal Navy, was the fourth son of Sir Robert Burnett of Leys, 7th Baronet. He was born in 1798 and entered the Navy at thirteen years of age.

He served during the French and American Wars, and took an active part in the attacks on the cities of Washington and New Orleans, being employed in the boats of the squadron.

After the war he was promoted to Lieutenant and mentioned in despatches for gallant conduct in capturing with the boats of the frigate Seringapatam, a superior force of Greek pirates, and for meritorious service on shore in Jamaica during an insurrection on that island.

In 1834 he was promoted to Captain, and died unmarried in 1840 while fitting out a twenty-four gun ship to which he had been appointed. A monument to his memory was erected in the garrison church at Portsmouth, England.

It is of interest to note that Rev. James Shirrefs of Aberdeen, father of Amelia Shirrefs, was appointed tutor to young William when he was nine years of age, and that he doubtless received his early education at Dr. Shirrefs' home of "Friendville."

Air Chief Marshal Sir Charles Stuart Burnett, K. C. B., C. B. E., D. S. O.

Sir Charles Stuart Burnett, British Army[1], was a son of John Alexander Burnett of Kemnay, and had an outstanding military career.

He was born in 1882, and enlisted in the British Army at the age of seventeen. He served in the South African War, 1900-01, and received a commission in the Highland Light Infantry; also was awarded a medal and three clasps. In Northern Nigeria, 1904-07, he was wounded, mentioned in despatches and received a medal and four clasps.

He served in World War I, 1914-18, was mentioned in despatches, was made a Commander of the British Empire, awarded the Distinguished Service Order, and Third Class Order of the Nile. For operations in Iraq and Persia, 1920, he was mentioned in despatches and received a medal with two clasps.

He was Director of Operations and Intelligence of the Air Ministry and Deputy Chief of Air Staff, 1931-33; Air Officer Commanding Iraq Command, 1933-35; Training Command 1936-39; Inspector-General Royal Air Force, 1939-40; Chief of Air Staff, Royal Australian Air Force, 1940-42.

He retired 1942, but commanded Central Command, Air Training Corps, 1943. He was a Companion of the Bath, 1927; Knight Commander of Sweden, 1934; and Knight Commander of the Bath, 1936. He died 9 April, 1945.

In 1914 he married Sybil Bell, and had four daughters. His eldest daughter married Flight Lieutenant Marcus Swann, Royal Australian Air Force, and has a son, Charles Burnett Swann. His other daughters are unmarried.

His widow resides at Small Dean, Wendover, Bucks., England.

Admiral Sir Robert Lindsay Burnett,
R.N., K.C.B., K.B.E., D.S.O., LL.D.

Fourth son of John Alexander Burnett of Kemnay; born 1887.[1] Entered Royal Navy via H.M.S. Britannia in 1903; specialized as a Lieutenant in physical training; served in destroyers in the Grand Fleet 1914-18, during World War I. Awarded Order of British Empire, 1923.

Commanded H.M.S. Wallflower on Africa Station, 1925-28; commanded the Destroyers in China, 1931-33; Director of Physical Training and Sports, 1933.

Flag Captain in H.M.S. Amphion and Chief of Staff to Commander-in-Chief, Africa Station, 1936-39; Commodore Royal Naval Barracks, Chatham, 1939-40; Aide-de-Camp to His Majesty the King, 1940; promoted Acting Rear Admiral in command of Special Service Squadron, 1940; promoted Rear Admiral, 1941.

Rear Admiral commanding Home Destroyer Flotillas, 1942-43; appointed Companion of the Bath, 1942, for services in command of North Russian Convoy; Flag Officer commanding Tenth Cruiser Squadron, 1943-44, employed in convoys to North Russia; awarded Distinguished Service Order, 1943, for services against enemy forces in Northern Waters.

Promoted Vice Admiral, 1943; commanded Cruiser Force in Battle of St. Stephen's Day, 1943; appointed Knight Commander of the Order of the British Empire for services in the Battle of St. Stephen's Day; awarded the Russian Order of Suvorov.

Commander-in-Chief, South Atlantic Station, 1944; appointed Knight Commander of the Bath, 1945.

Promoted to full Admiral 1946.

Appointed Commander-in-Chief, Plymouth, England, 1 Dec. 1947.

[1] Who's Who, 1944

PART III

WILLIAM BURNETT BRANCH

William Burnett
Factor to Sir Robert Burnett of Leys, Seventh Baronet

On a sunny day in the Summer of 1900 I stood in the old churchyard of Banchory, in Scotland, not far from Crathes Castle, the ancient seat of the family of Burnett of Leys. I was seeking the last resting place of my great grandparents.

Many of the stones bore the Burnett name, and some were so old that I had to scrape off the moss with my cane in order to read the inscriptions. At length I found the one I sought. It was inscribed as follows:

To the Memory of
Helen Leighton, alias Burnett,
Wife of William Burnett, sometime
tenant in Hirn, who died in
Woodhead the 20 of November,
1817, aged 63 years

Also of the said
William Burnett
who died at Woodhead
5 May, 1829, aged 86 years

A search in the great Register House in Edinburgh failed to disclose the ancestry of William Burnett, owing to the destruction of parish records, but there is a well established tradition in the family that he was descended from a cadet, or younger son, of the family of Burnett of Leys.

Certain it is that my grandfather, Robert Burnett, used the Burnett crest, which he would not have done if he were not entitled to it.

My uncle, William Burnett, who visited Scotland in 1873 and interviewed many of the old tenants on the Crathes estate, seems to have satisfied himself of the correctness of the family tradition. This is shown by a letter to me from George Cadenhead, Esq., Advocate in Aberdeen, dated 23 June, 1896, and containing the following:

"I understand that your great grandfather, William Burnett, was descended from a cadet of the family of Leys, but cannot say how I acquired that understanding. Later on, about 1870 I think,

I heard your Uncle William assert the fact to your cousin, Lieut. Hine."

Mr. Cadenhead was a genealogist, and author of The Cadenhead Family, so that his opinion carried more than ordinary weight.

On my visit to Scotland I endeavored to trace the ancestry of William Burnett, and was assisted in my investigation by W. Kendall Burnett, Esq., an eminent genealogist, and compiler of a Genealogical Tree of the Family of Burnett of Leys and Collateral Branches.

I was also assisted by Sir Thomas Burnett of Leys, 12th Baronet, who kindly interviewed some of the tenants on his estate. But by that time so many of the old people had died that the inquiries were fruitless. In writing me the result of his search Sir Thomas was kind enough to say: "Your visit was a great pleasure to me, and I am glad to have made the acquaintance of a clansman, at all events, if not a kinsman."

William Burnett was a farmer, and also a man of education and business ability, for he was Factor[1], or Land Steward, to Sir Robert Burnett of Leys, 7th Baronet, and probably to his predecessor as well. In this position he had charge of the Crathes estate, which at that time comprised some 12,000 acres, including the town and church of Banchory, a mill and other auxiliaries, to say nothing of more than 140 tenants.

The position of Factor was frequently held by lawyers, by younger sons, and sometimes by heirs. It was a position of some importance and dignity in the community.

That he was held in high esteem is shown by the fact that he remained in office until old age compelled him to retire, and there is still a portrait of him in the office at Crathes Castle, with an inscription in the handwriting of Lady Robert Burnett, as follows:

"W. Burnett. Born 1742. Came to Crathes 1764. This print taken in 1826."

It is an interesting fact that before his accession to the title Sir Robert, as an officer of the Royal North British Fuseliers, fought in the War of the American Revolution, and was taken prisoner at Saratoga when Gen. Burgoyne surrendered to Gen. Gates in 1777. It is quite possible that John and Joseph Chipp, American soldiers, and ancestors of Warren Chipp who married Elizabeth Graham Burnett, were also present on that occasion.

William Burnett lived in an interesting period of the world's history. Among his contemporaries in Scotland were Sir Walter Scott, Robert Burns and Thomas Carlyle. In England they were the poet Gray, Dr. Johnson, Horace Walpole, William Pitt, Robert Clive, Lord Chesterfield, the Duke of Wellington and many others.

Scotland was at peace. The last war on Scottish soil was the Rebellion of 1745, when the adventurous Charles Edward Stuart — the "Bonnie Prince Charlie" of song and story — backed by Louis XIV of

of France, made a daring bid for the English throne and was overwhelmingly defeated at Culloden.

William Burnett, born in 1742, was of course too young to know anything about this, but later he was to know of other wars — especially the disastrous beginning and glorious end of the Seven Years War, than which no war had greater results on the history of the world nor brought greater triumphs to England.

He doubtless joined in the general rejoicing which marked the British victories on the continent of Europe and at sea, and swelled with pride over the conquest of Canada, culminating in the fall of Quebec in 1759, and of Montreal the following year. Never had the United Kingdom played so great a part in the history of mankind.

He lived during the American Revolution, the French Revolution, the Napoleonic Wars, the War with France, the American War of 1812, and saw Napoleon meet his final defeat at Waterloo.

But all these events were far away. He was probably more interested in watching the gradual emergence of Scotland from a poverty-stricken nation to one of wealth and prosperity, all within the span of his own life.

As a farmer, and as Factor of the Crathes estate, he was especially interested in the improvement in farming methods — the large farms succeeding the small ones, the planting of trees by the thousands on bare hillsides, the draining of lakes and marshes, the longer farm leases giving assurance to tenants of continuity of management, the rotation of crops, the introduction of turnips, clover and Lucerne as fodder crops, enormously increasing the supply of feed for cattle, and eventually leading to better breeds.

He saw the new swing plow, invented by John Small of Dalkeith in 1750, supplant the cumbersome old wooden plow, and the new threshing machine built by Andrew Meikle of Duchar in 1778 supplant the flail, and soon he saw threshing machines driven by horse or water power, and eventually by steam, installed on every up-to-date farm in the land.

He saw the beginning of the gradual change from domestic spinning and primitive weaving on hand looms, to spinning and weaving by machines, first operated by hand and then by water power and finally by steam. As early as 1774 James Watt had made a really effective steam engine for pumping water from mines and soon afterwards made one that could turn the wheels of machines.

And with larger farms and more prosperous farmers he saw a tremendous improvement in housing. No longer was the old sod house considered satisfactory, with a hole for a window and another in the thatched roof for a chimney, and in winter the cows and pigs occupying one end of the single room while the farmer and his family, little superior in cleanliness, occupied the other. A tenant of two or three hundred acres must have a substantial stone house of two or three stories, with tile roof, and this farm house was only one of a group of

massive stone buildings that looked down on the rolling corn fields like a medieval fortress.

He saw, too, a modern system of highways and bridges replace the muddy and boulder-strewn tracks that had done duty for roads. Though at this time Scotland could boast of only one or two short lengths of railway over which trains of wagons drawn by horses slowly rumbled, the opening of the Forth and Clyde Canal in 1790 made it possible to transfer heavy goods across central Scotland.

At one time it looked as though the horse-drawn barges would be replaced with speedier vessels. In 1801 (six years before Robert Fulton's Clermont sailed the Hudson) the people of Kirkintilloch were astonished to see a strange monster, breathing smoke and steam, churn its way through the water at the rate of almost six miles an hour and pulling two barges after it. Their wonder was pardonable, for they were looking at the first steamboat, the Charlotte Dundas, which William Symington had designed after years of experiment. But the waves created by this tremendous speed endangered the banks of the canal, and it was not until 1812, when the Comet, built by another Scot, began to ply on the Firth of Clyde that people realized the importance of the new invention.

In the early days of the 19th Century steam engines were introduced not only in most of the new mills and factories, but also, as already noted, on many of the farms. Steam engines required coal, so new shafts were sunk and coal production soared; and, as the new machinery was made of iron and steel it was inevitable that hitherto untouched deposits of iron ore should be opened up, and that engineering works should spring up in the new industrial centers, which soon became the magnets for increased population.

In short, William Burnett was a witness of changes so complete and startling as to deserve the name of an industrial revolution. Says Robert Mackie, in his excellent Short History of Scotland,

> "These changes were not confined to Scotland. They originated, if anywhere, in England, and spread in time throughout the whole of Western Europe. But nowhere were the changes more sudden and startling than in Scotland. In no other country did the ordinary workman reach a higher level of efficiency, and even in that age of invention there was no other achievement which could be placed beside that of James Watt.
>
> "For the first time in history Scotland had become a wealthy and busy country."

[1] Webster defines Factor as "a steward or bailiff of an estate."

ROBERT BURNETT, WRITER TO THE SIGNET

My grandfather, Robert Burnett, born 1 Aug., 1788, was ambitious. He was not content to be a farmer like his father, even though his father was a rather eminent farmer, as well as a man of business, as Factor to Sir Robert Burnett of Leys.

Robert's ambition was to be a lawyer, and, after receiving a suitable preliminary education, he was apprenticed first to James Gibson, Esq., and afterwards to William Gardener, Esq., advocates in Aberdeen. Subsequently William Gardener removed to Edinburgh and became a Writer to the Signet, and Robert went with him.

Having completed his apprenticeship he was in due time admitted to the bar and became an advocate of King's Bench, and later a Writer to the Signet himself.

The title Writer to the Signet seems to have been peculiar to Edinburgh, and is defined by the Century Dictionary as follows:

> "The signet in Scotland is a seal by which royal warrants connected with the administration of justice were formerly authenticated. Hence the title Writers to the Signet, or Clerks of the Signet, a class of legal practitioners in Edinburgh who formerly had important privileges, which are now nearly abolished."

In this connection it is interesting to note that Sir Walter Scott and also his father were Writers to the Signet.

In August, 1816, at the age of twenty-eight, Robert Burnett married Amelia Shirrefs, daughter of Rev. James Shirrefs, D.D., Senior Minister of Aberdeen, and established his residence at 11 Nelson St., Edinburgh. Here my father was born, and probably most of his other children.

Eleven years later, in 1827, Robert and his family were living at 16 Dublin St., and on the 3rd of March of that year he wrote to his brother William, at 201 Bowery, New York City, as follows:

> "I have not been very well for a year, and have sometimes been laid aside altogether, but am now better, and getting into a more healthy state. My family is in good health, and I have reason to be

Robert Burnett, Writer to the Signet
From a miniature on ivory painted in Edinburgh, 1815, in possession of Frederic Learoyd Hine, Esq.

thankful I have not as yet lost any of them. I have three sons and five daughters, and Mrs. Burnett is generally stout, considering her large family. Our three elder children (two girls and a boy) are at school, and are getting on very well; the two next (twins of 5 years old) are not at school yet, but are learning to read at home."

The elder children referred to were apparently Amelia, Ellen and James, and the twins were Jane and Margaret.

Later on he says:

"I am very busy and am to set off for London in a few days, where I shall be occupied for some weeks, and afterwards I propose going to the country, probably North, to endeavor to re-establish my health."

It is evident that he was a successful lawyer. About a year before his marriage he was able to afford a miniature of himself, painted on ivory, possibly as a gift to his bride-to-be. In 1826 he commissioned an artist to paint a life-size portrait of his father, and also had lithographic copies made, probably one for each member of the family. It is known that he sent one to his brother in America. It is from one of these prints, in the estate office at Crathes Castle, that the illustration in this volume was reproduced. Also, he was able to live in substantial houses, in desirable locations, and to provide for a large family. All this indicates a man of means.

But a lawyer's earning power depends upon his personal efforts. The ill health from which he suffered during the later years of his life must have caused serious interference with his work and consequently with his income. This, coupled with family expenses and medical treatments, compelled him to encumber the Friendville property (see Chapter 19), which was in his name, with a loan of £3,000. This he never had an opportunity to repay, as he died only a few months later, on 9 August, 1828. He had just entered upon his forty-first year.

A record of his numerous descendants will be found in Part IV.

When Robert Burnett lived in Edinburgh it had just emerged from its old character of a medieval walled town and was becoming a modern city. Robert Mackie, in his Short History already mentioned, thus describes the situation:

"Down to the closing years of the 18th Century the prosperous merchant or shop-keeper had been content to live above his shop in a flat that contained at most four rooms. One might admire the carved stone fireplace, the panelled walls, the graceful lines of the new mahogany furniture; still one had to admit that a house lighted at night by one or two flickering candles, a house without water pipes or drains, left much to be desired.

"Household refuse had to be thrown from the window after dark, woe betide the benighted wayfarer who did not have presence of

mind to shout 'Haud your hand' when he heard the warning cry 'Gardyloo'[1] from a window above."

Except for sewage and garbage disposal, the tiny windows were seldom opened. The buildings were hemmed in on every side by tall blocks of flats called "lands," which in Edinburgh became veritable sky-scrapers of ten or eleven stories. As was usual in a walled town, additional accommodations for increasing population had been obtained by putting the houses more closely together and building higher within the old boundaries.

The closes, or gardens, which had once brought a country fragrance into the very heart of the town, disappeared altogether in the great bulks of stone and mortar, or survived only as dark passages leading into narrow and sunless courtyards.

It was in a flat in one of these tall "lands," approached by a malodorous common stair, that not only the prosperous merchant, not only ministers, lawyers and doctors, but judges and lords and ladies, were forced to dwell.

Then, in the closing years of the 18th Century, a great change took place. The merchant, the minister, doctor, lawyer, judge and lady of high degree forsook their cramped and lofty quarters in the Old Town and settled in the New Town of broad streets and stately houses that had sprung up on the further side of the Nor' Loch. There were found, in addition to the stately houses, roomy villas set in spacious gardens on the outskirts of the city.

Wall paper took the place of the wood panelling; in 1823 gas was introduced in some of the more up-to-date houses and eventually replaced the dim, uncertain oil lamps for street lighting.

In 1821 steamboats had begun to ply between Leith and London, and this transportation was doubtless used by Robert Burnett on his trip to London in 1827. He did not live long enough to travel very much by railway, for at the time of his death there were only two locomotives in the whole of Scotland.

In his time Edinburgh was the metropolis of Scotland. The Scottish nobleman, the laird whom the new methods of farming had enriched, had his town house, not in London but in Edinburgh.

Today London is the magnet which draws the ambitious Scot who wants to be a great artist, architect or man of letters. But at the beginning of the 19th Century he turned his steps to Edinburgh, where Sir Henry Raeburn, the greatest portrait painter of his time, Sir Walter Scott, whom most people then regarded as the greatest imaginative writer in Europe, and Robert Adam, famous architect and designer of the most stately square in the New Town, made their homes.

Amid such surroundings, and with such contemporaries, Robert Burnett was well content to dwell.

---

[1] Gardez l'eau — look out for the water.

AMELIA SHIRREFS, Wife of Robert Burnett Chapter 18

Amelia Shirrefs was born 14 August, 1797, and spent her girlhood at Friendville, Deeside Road, Aberdeen. This was the name given by her father, Rev. James Shirrefs, D.D., to the small estate where he and his family took up their residence in 1803. For a description of Friendville and a biography of Dr. Shirrefs see Chapters 19 and 28.

Amelia was the fourth of five children, and was brought up in an atmosphere of love and reverence which had a great influence on her character. When the family moved to Friendville their first act was to ask God's blessing upon their new abode. This prayer was transcribed by Dr. Shirrefs and signed by each member of the family. Later, in 1812, when an addition to the house was constructed, its commencement and completion were made the occasion for prayer and thanksgiving. These prayers, yellow with age, are in my possession.

Amelia was well born. Through her mother, Amelia Morison, she was descended from the ancient Morison family, dating back to the 8th Century, and from the family of Dyce of Disblair. Through her father her ancestry included the families of Shirrefs, Lunan, Forbes of Moneymusk, Thain of Blackhall, and the famous Gordon clan.

Curiously enough, she was also descended, through the Lunans, from her husband's family, and could trace her ancestry in a direct line back to Sir Thomas Burnet, 1st Baronet, and through him to the Alexander Burnard who obtained a charter from King Robert the Bruce in 1323.

Accounts of all these families will be found in Part VI, and their detailed genealogies in the Appendix.

Amelia was well educated. At seven years of age she wrote a very good hand, as shown by her signature to the prayer in 1803, and at thirteen she composed excellent poetry. Her father was a highly educated man, and her eldest brother, David, was studying for the ministry and received the degree of Master of Arts from Marischal College when he was seventeen years of age. He died at the age of eighteen, at Madeira, where he had gone in search of health. In a little memorial volume of his life and youthful essays, compiled in solemn pride by his father, and beautifully printed for private distribution, occurs this passage:

Amelia Shirrefs, wife of Robert Burnett

"To his brothers and sisters his friendly counsel and assistance were ever ready; were undoubtedly of essential service; and have left impressions which, I hope, will remain with them as long as they live. He often amused his mother and sisters, while they were at work, by some literary information, or philosophical experiment; and, in a plain and easy method, conveyed to them more knowledge of Geography, Natural and Civil History, Chronology, Natural and Moral Philosophy, than ladies generally have access to receive."

Amelia was only nineteen when she married Robert Burnett and went with him to Edinburgh, where she carried the same spirit of love, piety and culture into her own home that she had known in the home of her parents.

We can well imagine that the young couple — he, handsome, manly, energetic and ambitious, and she girlish, beautiful and demure — must have made a pretty picture as they stepped from the quaint old doorway of Friendville on that August day in 1816, and set out on their journey to Edinburgh, followed by the blessings and good wishes of their families and friends. And in those days it was quite a journey, as shown by the following advertisement in the Aberdeen Almanack:

The Royal Mail Coach

Sets off from Mr. Gordon's Royal Mail Coach Office, Dempster's Hotel, Union-street, every day at 20 minutes past 2 o'clock afternoon, and arrives at Edinburgh next day at noon.

The distance is shown as 128 miles, and the fare for inside passengers was £3-3-0, and for outside £1-16-0.

In 1823, Amelia's mother and brothers having passed away, her father made an irrevocable settlement of all his property upon his two daughters — Amelia, wife of Robert Burnett, and Jane, wife of Alexander Cadenhead — upon the stipulation that the two husbands pay him, as rent, the sum of £210 per year during his lifetime.

The settlement provided that his estate, which included other property besides Friendville, should be divided by an advocate into two equal portions, and that the husbands should draw lots for the two portions. The Burnetts drew Friendville and it was conveyed to Robert Burnett in terms of his marriage settlement, although the marriage had actually taken place seven years before.

After the death of her husband in 1828 Amelia returned to Friendville, where she was able to comfort the declining years of her father, who died less than two years later.

And here, amid the scenes of her own youth, she brought up her family, all of whom carried away with them, as they went out into the world, tender memories of the old home where they had spent a happy and serene childhood.

Amelia, the first born, was the first to leave the maternal nest, when she married Rev. Henry Hine in 1839; and during the next year or two the old house saw two more weddings — Jane married Lieut.

(afterwards Maj.-Gen.) James George Balmain, and Margaret, Maj. William Smith Thom.

I have said that the children passed a happy and serene childhood. Unfortunately it was not such a happy time for their mother. The encumbrance which her husband had been compelled to place upon the estate only a few months before his death proved a grievous burden to his widow. It finally resulted in the property being offered for sale to satisfy the debt. It was first advertised in April, 1840, and repeatedly thereafter at prices starting at £4,000 and finally coming down to £2,450. For this sum it was sold to Capt. Malcolm Mackenzie, H. E. I. S. (Honorable East India Service), in June, 1842.

Meantime, James and William had gone to America, and, about 1841, when he was but fifteen years of age, Robert left home and went to sea. After three years of voyaging he too finally landed in America.

Freed from ties to the old home Grandmother followed her sons across the sea. She took Aunt Katie with her, leaving behind for a time Helen and Elizabeth. The former went to live with her married sister Amelia Hine, and the latter went to Inverness to stay with her Uncle Alexander Burnett. She took with her, as a present from Grandmother, the life-size portrait of William Burnett already mentioned, which Robert Burnett had had painted for his own home. This was quite a journey for a young girl to take alone. The Royal Mail Diligence was advertised to set out at seven in the morning and to arrive at Inverness between two and three the next morning! The distance was 99 miles

The portrait referred to descended from Alexander Burnett to his granddaughters, Emily and Jane Hill-Rennie, and upon the death of the latter in 1940 it came into the possession of her grand-nephew, John Hughes Heyman, Esq., of 46-c Harrington Gardens, London S.W.7, England.

In America Grandmother lived in Milford, New Jersey, and Bath Beach and Wilbur, New York, where for a time she taught school. Later she removed to Kingston, and finally, about 1874 to Port Ewen, New York, where her son Robert and his family were established.

Here, in an old-fashioned little house, with an old-fashioned garden, she lived with her daughter, Catherine La Forge, and her granddaughter Amy La Forge, for more than a decade, beloved by all with whom she came in contact.

As the widow of one of their members she was entitled to an annuity from the Society of Writers to the Signet, which was paid regularly until the day of her death. This at first amounted to only £60 per year, but was later increased to £90. During the latter years of her life she frequently chuckled over the fact that she had lived so much longer than they had probably expected.

Even at an advanced age her mind was clear and active, and she possessed a fund of Scottish anecdotes and folk stories, in verse and prose, which she could recite by the hour.

She died of old age on 23 June, 1886, in her eighty-ninth year, and was sincerely mourned by family and friends.

Friendville, the girlhood home of my Grandmother, and also the boyhood home of my father, is a quaint, upstanding house of stone, with steep roof and numerous chimneys. It is surrounded by old-fashioned shrubs and flowers and stands in an estate of thirty acres on Deeside Road in that portion of Aberdeen known as Mannofield. It has stood there at least from 1792, and probably twenty years longer.

My great grandfather, Rev. James Shirrefs D.D. acquired this estate in 1802 and took up his residence there the following year. Some nine years later he built an addition, which must have been quite large, as it was commenced in July, 1812, and not finished until the following May. As already stated, the place eventually came into the possession of my grandmother, who lived there more than a dozen years and finally disposed of it when she came to America.

An interesting insight into the family life at Friendville in my great grandfather's time may be obtained from the prayers already mentioned, and the memorial volume from which I have quoted. This little leather-bound book, with its simple account, in old-time phrasing, of the young life whose ending made the first break in the family circle, is an intimate and pathetic record.

The fly leaves of this little volume in my possession contain poems on the departed brother in the handwriting of Amelia, then thirteen, and of James, three years older.

Friendville has long been a sort of family shrine for the descendants of Robert Burnett and Amelia Shirrefs. Uncle William Burnett visited it in 1873, in company with Cousin Robert Burnett Hine. He found it little changed from the days of his childhood. It was owned by Mrs. Malcolm Mackenzie, widow of the original purchaser from Grandmother Burnett. Residing with her were eight members of her family, including a Mrs. Oswald and daughter. At that time Mrs. Mackenzie offered to sell the place for £7,000 — quite an increase over the £2,450 her husband paid for it.

Uncle William's notebook records the fact that there were four or five acres in strawberries which were sold in the Edinburgh and London markets.

Friendville. From an old photograph.

When I visited Friendville in 1900 it apparently retained all the charm of a century before. It was still in possession of the Mackenzie and Oswald families.

Cousins Emily Burnett and Elizabeth Smethurst visited the old home in 1929, and found it in possession of A. T. Cruickshank, Esq., an advocate of Aberdeen. He received them very courteously and afforded them every opportunity to inspect the place, and to learn all that he knew of its history. Later he went to the trouble of writing two very interesting monographs, one on Friendville and the other on Dr. Shirrefs, compiled from documents of title, old newspaper advertisements, and books of reference. These valuable contributions to our family history have furnished much of the information in this and adjoining chapters. Their assistance is much appreciated and most gratefully acknowledged.

In 1930 Cousin Agnes Vaux made a pilgrimage to Friendville, and found it full of interesting associations.

According to Mr. Cruickshank's researches the property was originally owned by the family of Skene of Rubislaw, who granted it, with other lands, to Robert Balmanno, a merchant of Aberdeen, in 1772. In 1790 Robert Balmanno sold the estate to Dr. Arthur Dingwall Fordyce of Culsh, Commissary of Aberdeen, and one of the most famous men connected with the city during the past three centuries.

Dr. Fordyce was possibly the largest owner of land in Aberdeen, and it is probable that he bought the property merely as an investment, and that the house was not built by him but by Robert Balmanno, perhaps soon after 1772. In 1792 Dr. Fordyce advertised the property for sale, but it was not until 1802, as already stated, that he sold the property to Dr. James Shirrefs and wife.

The estate was originally forty acres, of which thirty were acquired by Dr. Shirrefs. The other ten acres were acquired later by his brother, Alexander Shirrefs, advocate in Aberdeen.

The origin of the name Friendville is uncertain, but it is believed to have been derived from "Friendship Farm," a property in the same general vicinity.

Friendville has once more changed hands. Mr. Cruickshank writes me that a few years ago he sold it to Mr. John Bell, a dealer in antiques in Aberdeen — partly as a residence and partly as a place to display antique furniture. He reports that it was not damaged during the German air raids, neither was Marischal College nor the buildings of the Seven Incorporated Trades, one of which contains Dr. Shirrefs' portrait. Bombs, however, fell near the Colleges, and shattered many windows.

76+77

JAMES GILBERT BURNETT,

The Author's Father — Chapter 20

James Gilbert Burnett was born in Edinburgh, Scotland, 6 November, 1819, and died in St. Louis, Missouri, 19 March, 1870. He was the eldest son of Robert Burnett and Amelia Shirrefs, whose biographies will be found in Chapters 17 and 18. He was a brother of Elizabeth Graham Burnett (No. 20 in Chapter 23), who married Warren Chipp.

An early marriage having proved unhappy, he married, 7 June, 1865, Julia Maria Chipp, niece and adopted daughter of Warren Chipp. Her biography will be found in these pages (Chapter 28).

My father's father died when he was less than nine years old, and his mother then returned, with her family, to her girlhood home of Friendville, Aberdeen. His boyhood there was a happy one, of which he retained fond memories to the day of his death.

In his early twenties he emigrated to America, where his father's brother, Rev. William Burnett, was established as a publisher in New York.

He was an actor, manager and producer, of ability and reputation, in the old days of stock companies. He was leading man for the great tragedian Edwin Forrest, and played principal roles with other notable stars of that day. He was a friend and contemporary of Joseph Jefferson, Edwin Booth, E. A. Sothern, C. W. Couldock, William J. Florence, John T. Raymond and many other famous players long since passed away.

He was lessee of the Crosby Opera House, Chicago, and later of the Varieties Theatre, St. Louis. He was also proprietor of a dramatic agency.

He was stage manager of Laura Keene's Theatre, New York, during the memorable panic of 1857, when banks and business houses were going by the board on every hand and the theatres were particularly hard hit.

At this juncture he and Joseph Jefferson, another member of the company, collaborated in the writing of a stirring melodrama based on the Revolutionary story of Blanche of Brandywine. This was a startling innovation in a legitimate Broadway theatre, but it saved Miss Keene from bankruptcy.

The second act of the play ended with the Battle of Bunker Hill, which was given as a tableau reproducing upon the stage Trumbull's famous painting, "The Death of Warren." The stage was transformed into a grassy mound and the characters were to be placed upon it exactly as they appeared in the painting. This sounded simple enough, but it was found very difficult to correctly place so many people and to have the first ones maintain their trying poses while all the others were being arranged.

After personally attempting to stage the scene Miss Keene declared that it could not be done, and Jefferson was inclined to agree. In his Autobiography he tells how my father came to the rescue with a simple suggestion which solved the problem at once:

> "Burnett's idea was that the characters in the engraving should be cast just as they would be in a play. Thus each figure in the picture was marked with the name of the actor who was to represent it. The engraving was then hung up in the green room where each one could look at it and study the attitude he was to take. This was caught up at once. Their names were then marked upon the mound in chalk, and when the word was given to strike the tableau each one took the position, assumed his attitude, and the picture was complete."

A year or so later he assisted in the production of the famous play Our American Cousin, in which he cast Jefferson and Sothern for the parts in which they made their first hits.

Sothern bitterly resented the role of Lord Dundreary, and quarreled with my father over it, but after he found that it was the turning point in his career he publicly acknowledged that my father's judgment was better than his own, and they shook hands across the table at a banquet celebrating the success of the play.

This play ran for many years, and was being presented in Washington in 1865 at the theatre in which President Lincoln was assassinated. My father was in New York at the time, and was doubtless thrilled by young James G. Garfield's short but dramatic address, ending with the famous sentence, "God reigns, and the government at Washington still lives."

Our American Cousin was used as a starring vehicle successfully by Laura Keene, Jefferson and Sothern. Many years later Sothern's son, Edward H. Sothern, revived it for a new generation of theatre-goers, and scored a hit in his father's old role.

My father was a man of charming personality and was popular with all who knew him. More than a quarter of a century after his death, William Winter, dean of American dramatic critics, referred to him as "that winning gentleman and versatile and accomplished actor," and Joseph Jefferson, in his Autobiography, after describing the Bunker Hill episode, said:

> "Before concluding this incident I desire to pay my respects to Mr. James G. Burnett, as he was intimately connected with Laura Keene's Theatre both as actor and stage manager.

"Our friendship existed over a period of many years, and I cannot recall to mind one act of his that was not characterized by honesty and truth . . . He acted Sir Anthony Absolute and Lord Duberly in St. Louis, and rendered them both with fine effect."

80-81

JAMES GILBERT BURNETT,

The Author's Brother — Chapter 21

James Gilbert Burnett was the son of James Gilbert Burnett and Julia Maria Chipp. He was born 5 August, 1868, and died 20 April, 1894.

He was a lawyer and poet. He practised his profession in New York City, and was a contributor to Harper's Magazine, Scribner's, Century, Atlantic, Life, Puck, Judge, Truth and other periodicals. A collection of his poems, entitled Love and Laughter, Being a Legacy of Rhyme, with an introduction by William Winter, was published by G. P. Putnam's Sons after his death.

In his introduction Mr. Winter said of him:

> "He was successful as a lawyer almost from the earliest step — clear in his perceptions, logical in his reasoning, expeditious, direct, impressive and sincere — but he soon wore out his strength in the labor he loved, and he then was compelled to travel in the quest of health.
>
> "The vein in which he chiefly loved to write was that of humorous playfulness touched with sentiment, — a vein of which, in English literature, the most brilliant representatives are Thomas Hood and Winthrop Mackworth Praed . . .
>
> "He was in personality honorable, chivalrous, buoyant, gleeful, affectionate and gentle; he lived with simplicity and died with composure; and his book, — in which every trait is gentle and every thought is pure, and of which the style is happy with vivacious feeling and verbal grace, — will commend itself to good hearts wherever it may come."

Love and Laughter received high praise from the press, from Boston to San Francisco. A few extracts from the many favorable notices are appended:

> "He was only twenty-five years old, a hard-working lawyer, writing only casually and 'because he must,' yet every weekly and monthly welcomed whatever he had to offer. It is not until one goes over the hundred or more youthful poems, each a gem in its way, that the full force of his natural genius becomes apparent."
>
> — New York World.

"He was a gentle scholar, with a chivalric soul, writing often with a light hand, but now and then exhibiting a thoughtfulness that was remarkable. Just before the end came he dictated these exquisite lines:

'Death has no terrors, fears nor pains
From Life to bar my way;
I go as from Siberian plains
To gardens of Cathay.' "

— New York Herald.

"This sensitive and accomplished observer looked good-humoredly on the amusing phases of social life; he had youth in his veins and he put it into his work. The volume abounds in sunshine, and so tactfully did Mr. Burnett poise his measures that they flow in tuneful order from the first page to the last."

— New York Tribune.

"His must have been a sunny nature, that saw the world under shining skies. If death was just before him, all the shadows were cast the other way. Everywhere the fancy is free as a singing bird."

— Boston Transcript.

PART IV

DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM BURNETT AND HELEN LEIGHTON BURNETT

GENEALOGICAL OUTLINE OF THE MAIN BRANCHES OF THE WILLIAM BURNETT BRANCH Chapter 22

The main branches of the William Burnett Branch stem from his five children. These children are shown in the paragraphs below headed by large Roman numerals; also their children, who are the heads of what may be called sub-branches.

This Genealogical Outline is designed to supplement and explain the complete genealogical data in the next chapter, which is arranged by generations and not by branches.

For example, the First Generation consists of William Burnett; the Second Generation consists of his children; the Third Generation consists of his grandchildren, without regard to branches; and the Fourth shows all his great grandchildren without regard to branches, and so on.

The present chapter affords a general outline of this branch of the family, and the relationship between the various branches and sub-branches.

In some cases a number will be found after the word "issue," thus: "(See 28)." These numbers refer to the main numbers in the following chapter, where the further descents, and further details, will be found.

I

REV. WILLIAM BURNETT of Brooklyn. Methodist Minister, and publisher. Married Mary Ogden, of the distinguished Ogden family of Elizabeth, New Jersey, and had issue (surname Burnett):

1. William.
2. Mary Isabella. Married Edward Hartt, and had issue (surname Hartt):
   i. Mary Emma. Married Robert J. Davis and had a son Edward Davis.
   (Divorced. Mother and son assumed name of Hartt.)
3. Helen.
4. Anna Amelia. Married Edward Storer and had issue (surname Storer):

i. George Langdon. Married Anna Augusta Heitkamp and had issue (See 22).
ii. Mary Louise. Married Henry Graff and had issue (See 23).
iii. Edward Hartt.
iv. Emma Hartt.
v. Helen Burnett. Married George Frederick Mills and had issue (See 24).
vi. Ebenezer. Married (1st) Anna M. Smith and had issue; (2nd) Augusta White Tobey and had issue (See 25).

5. Joseph Mosher Eaton. Married Mary Louisa Knapp and had issue (surname Burnett):
   i. Helen Louise. Married William Thomas Holmes.
   ii. Mary Ogden. Married Charles Augustus Powles and had issue (See 26).
   iii. George Storer. Married Mabel Irene Eastmead and had issue (See 27).

II

ALEXANDER BURNETT of Kinchyle, Inverness, Scotland. Married Anne Gillanders and had issue (surname Burnett):

1. Anne. Married George Marquis and had issue (surname Marquis):
   i. Anne Burnett. Married John Robert Hall and had issue (See 28).
   ii. Isabella. Married John Moir Clark and had issue: John Moir Clark.
   iii. George.
   iv. Alexander.
2. Helen. Married Duncan McTavish and had issue (surname McTavish):
   i. Annie. Married Joseph Knapp and had issue.
   ii. Archibald.
   iii. Helen Mary. Married Capt. Peter Taylor and had issue.
   iv. Alexander. Married and had issue.
   v. Robert.
   vi. Duncan. Married and had issue.
   vii. William.
   viii. George.
   ix. Catherine.
   x. Elizabeth.
   xi. Margaret. Married _____ Sloan and had issue.
   xii. Josephine. Married and had issue.
3. Agnes. Married Archibald Hill-Rennie and had issue (surname Hill-Rennie):
   i. Agnes Emily.
   ii. Annie. Married John Skardon Heyman and had issue (See 29).

iii. Catherine Amelia.
iv. Mary Mortimer.
v. Archibald.
vi. Alexander.
vii. Charles George.
viii. William.
ix. Jane Allan.

4. Robert. Married Elizabeth Smith and had issue.
5. Elizabeth. Married Duncan McLennan and had issue (surname McLennan):
   i. Duncan. Married and had issue.
   ii. Alexander.
   iii. Annie.
6. William.
7. Catherine.
8. Amelia.
9. Jane. Married Andrew Stewart Oliver and had issue (surname Oliver):
   i. Robert Stewart.
   ii. Alexander Burnett.
   iii. Duncan Stewart.
   iv. Andrew.
10. Barbara.
11. Mary.
12. Alexander.
13. George.

III

CATHERINE BURNETT. Married William Taylor and had issue (surname Taylor):

1. Ellen.
2. Elizabeth.
3. Robert. Married May _____ and had issue (See 15).
4. Alexander.

IV

JANE BURNETT. Married Joseph Taylor and had issue (surname Taylor):

1. Alexander.
2. Jane.
3. Robert.
4. Robert.
5. Joseph.
6. Catherine.

V

ROBERT BURNETT of Edinburgh, Writer to the Signet. Married Amelia Shirrefs (Biographies Chapters 17 and 18) and had issue (surname Burnett):

1. Amelia. Married Rev. Henry Hine (Biography Chapter 28) and had issue (surname Hine):
   i. John Burnett.
   ii. Robert Burnett. Married (1st) Ann Albright; (2nd) Martha McCabe, and had issue (See 30).
   iii. Henry. Married Mrs. Jane (Patterson) Potts, and had issue (See 31).
   iv. James.
   v. William. Married Mrs. Olivia (Longmore) Rogers, and had issue (See 32).
   vi. Amelia Burnett.
   vii. Margaret. Married Arthur Lea Leigh, and had issue (See 33).
   viii. Frederick. Married Christiana Jane Learoyd, and had issue (See 34).
   ix. Elizabeth Jane. Married Rev. Alfred Edward Howse (Biography Chapter 28) and had issue (See 35).
   x. James Balmain. Married (1st) Mary Louisa Staples, and (2nd) Austral Augusta Dickenson, and had issue (See 36).
2. Ellen Leighton. Married William Willis Joyce and had issue (surname Joyce):
   i. Wilhelmina May. Married John J. Shinabarger.
   ii. Louisa Jane. Married Hon. James George Maguire and had issue (See 37).
   iii. Mary Augusta. Married Carl Elmer Lindsay and had issue (See 38).
   iv. Willis Burnett. Married Estelle Marie Skinner and had issue (See 39).
3. James Gilbert (Biography Chapter 20). Married (1st) Sarah _____ and had issue (surname Burnett):
   i. James G. Married and had issue.
   ii. Minnie. Married _____ Elmendorf and had issue.
   iii. George.
   iv. John H.

   Married (2nd) Julia Maria Chipp (Biography Chapter 28) and had issue (surname Burnett):
   v. Chauncey Linderman.
   vi. James Gilbert. (Biography, Chapter 21.)
   vii. Charles Howard. Married Grace Elizabeth Shoemaker.
4. Jane Farquhar. Married Lieut. (afterwards Maj.-Gen.) James George Balmain (Biography Chapter 28) and had issue (surname Balmain):
   i. Marion Margaret. Married Rev. Edward Dickson and had issue (See 40).
   ii. Mary Jane. Married Capt. Alexander Wynche and had issue (See 41).
   iii. Charlotte. Married Capt. Henry Baldwin and had issue (See 42).

iv. Helen Isabella. Married James Chisholm and had issue (See 43)
v. Alice Hope. Married (1st) Edward Lockley and (2nd) Gen. Ford, and had issue (See 44).
vi. Louis Farquhar (twin). Married and had issue.
vii. Millicent (twin).
viii. James Hilaro Farquhar.

5. Margaret Morison. Married Maj. William Smith Thomas and had issue (surname Thomas):
   i. Alexander.
6. Elizabeth Graham. Married Warren Chipp and had issue (surname Chipp):
   i. Amelia Margaret. Married Englebert Lott and had issue (See 45).
   ii. Charles Winans.
   iii. Anna Graham.
   iv. Elizabeth Burnett.
   v. Alice Warren. Married James Scott and had issue (See 46).
   vi. Katherine Burnett. Married John Ferguson Harris and had issue (See 47).
   vii. Agnes Marion. Married Calvert Bowyer Vaux (Biography Chapter 28).
   viii. Warren Sidney. Married Annetta Rebecca (Biggs) Klingensmith (Biography Chapter 28) and had issue (See 48).
7. William. Married Abby Pike and had issue (surname Burnett):
   i. Mary.
8. Robert. Married Elizabeth Orr Hopkins and had issue (surname Burnett):
   i. William.
   ii. Robert.
   iii. Elizabeth Hopkins. Married Richard Smethurst and had issue (See 49).
   iv. Margaret Martin.
   v. Emily Shirrefs.
   vi. Robert Alexander.
9. Catherine Hunter. Married John B. La Forge and had issue (surname La Forge):
   i. Amelie Juanita.

90 + 91

GENEALOGY OF

WILLIAM BURNETT BRANCH Chapter 23

This chapter contains all available data on the descendants of William Burnett and Helen (Leighton) Burnett throughout the world.

The arrangement is along standard lines, and will be readily understood after a little study of the following:

Arrangement and Numbering

The arrangement is by generations and not by families, as explained in the previous chapter.

Under each generation the names of heads of families are shown in underscored capital letters, preceded by an underscored number. A figure in parenthesis after the Christian name indicates the number of the generation to which the individual belongs. The names in double parenthesis immediately following the name of a head of family indicate the Burnett line of descent, and the figures indicate the number of generations removed from William Burnett of the first generation.

The maiden names of married women are shown in parenthesis. Where no surname is shown, the surname is Burnett.

Example

In the Third Generation, "8. ANNA AMELIA (3) (BURNETT) STORER. ((dau. Rev. William (2), William (1).)),'' indicates that Anna Amelia Burnett, of the third generation, married a Storer, and is the eighth member of the family carried forward from a preceding generation. It also indicates that she is the daughter of Rev. William Burnett of the second generation, and the granddaughter of William Burnett of the first generation. Glancing at her children it will be noted that each of the names is preceded by a small Roman numeral, indicating the order of birth, and that to the left of some of these Roman numerals are larger Arabic numbers. These latter numbers refer forward to the next generation, where the same number will be found preceding the name of the individual designated, followed by the complete family history of that individual.

Where no Arabic number appears opposite the name of a child, it

indicates that there is no additional information, and that everything available is at the place where the name first appears.

Abbreviations

abt.	about	Chap.	chapter	res.	resided
ae.	aged	dau.	daughter of	s.	son of
bef.	before	husbd.	husband	unm.	unmarried
b.	born	m.	married	wid.	widow
Biog.	Biography	p.	page	wf.	wife
bur.	buried	prob.	probably		

FIRST GENERATION

For explanation of arrangement, numbering and abbreviations see above.

1. WILLIAM (1) BURNETT. b. 1743[1], prob. in Parish of Banchory Ternan, Kincardineshire, Scotland; d. at Woodhead, same Parish, 5 May, 1829[2], and is buried in Banchory churchyard; m. before 1784 Helen Leighton, b. abt. 1754, d. 20 Nov., 1817[2], and is buried with husbd. (Biog. Chapter 16.)

Children (surname Burnett):

2. i. William. b. abt. 1784; m. Mary Ogden.
3. ii. Alexander. b. prob. bef. 1785; m. Anne Gillanders.
4. iii. Catherine. m. William Taylor.
5. iv. Jane. m. Joseph Taylor.
6. v. Robert. b. 1 Aug., 1788; m. Amelia Shirrefs.

SECOND GENERATION

For explanation of arrangement, numbering and abbreviations see above.

2. REV. WILLIAM (2) BURNETT. ((s. William (1).)) b. abt. 1784 at Inverness, Scotland; d. 1 June, 1861, at Brooklyn, N. Y., and is buried at Evergreens Cemetery (Greenwood Shade), Brooklyn, N. Y.; m. bef. 1826 Mary Ogden of the distinguished Ogden family of Elizabeth, N. J., b. 1800, d. 1881 at Brooklyn, N. Y., and is buried with husbd.

Methodist Minister and Publisher. Came to America from Scotland bef. 1825 and resided in Brooklyn, N. Y. Published a paper in New York City, and wrote his brother Robert in 1827 that he was "successful in every respect." Became naturalized citizen in 1831, and was Chaplain of Receiving Ship, Brooklyn Navy Yard, for many years; also Post Chaplain, United States Army, Fort Wood, New York Harbor, 1838-42[3].

Children (surname Burnett):

i. William. b. prob. bef. 1826; d. unm.

[1]Inscription on portrait in Crathes Castle.
[2]Gravestone inscriptions.
[3]United States Army records.

7. ii. Mary Isabella. b. 10 Aug., 1827,; m. Capt. Edward Hartt, United States Navy.
iii. Helen. b. prob. bef. 1830; d. unm.
8. iv. Anna Amelia. b. abt. 1832; m. Edward Storer.
9. v. Joseph Mosher Eaton. b. 17 Jan., 1837; m. Mary Louisa Knapp.

3. ALEXANDER (2) BURNETT ((s. William (1).)) b. prob. bef. 1785; m. Anne Gillanders; resided Kinchyle, Inverness, Scotland.
Children (surname Burnett):
10. i. Anne. m. George Marquis.
11. ii. Helen. m. Duncan McTavish.
12. iii. Agnes. m. Archibald Hill-Rennie.
iv. Robert. m. Elizabeth Smith; d. in America; had a s. Robert.
13. v. Elizabeth. m. Duncan McLennan.
vi. William. Went abroad.
vii. Katherine. d. unm.
viii. Amelia. d. unm.
14. ix. Jane. m. Andrew Stewart Oliver.
x. Barbara. d. unm.
xi. Mary. d. young.
xii. Alexander (twin). Went abroad.
xiii. George (twin). Went abroad.

4. CATHERINE (2) (BURNETT) TAYLOR. ((dau. William (1).)) m. William Taylor.
Children (surname Taylor):
i. Ellen.
ii. Elizabeth.
15. iii. Robert. m. Mary _____.
iv. Alexander.

5. JANE (2) (BURNETT) TAYLOR. ((dau. William (1).)) m. Joseph Taylor.
Children (surname Taylor):
i. Alexander.
ii. Jane.
iii. Robert.
iv. Robert.
v. Joseph.
vi. Catherine.

6. ROBERT (2) BURNETT. ((s. William (1).)) b. 1 Aug., 1788; d. 9 Aug., 1828; m. Aug., 1816, Amelia Shirrefs, dau. Rev. James Shirrefs, D.D., of Aberdeen, Scotland and Amelia (Morison) Shirrefs; b. 14 Aug., 1797, prob. at Aberdeen; d. 23 June, 1886[1], at Port Ewen, N. Y., ae. 88.

Writer to the signet, Edinburgh. (Biogs. Chaps. 17 and 18.)

[1]Gravestone inscriptions.

Children (surname Burnett):

16. i. Amelia. b. 28 June, 1817[1]; m. Rev. Henry Hine.
17. ii. Ellen Leighton. b. 24 Oct., 1818[2]; m. William Willis Joyce.
18. iii. James Gilbert. b. 6 Nov., 1819; m. (1st) Sarah_____; (2nd) Julia Maria Chipp.
19. iv. Jane Farquhar (twin). b. 1822; m. Lieut. (afterwards Maj. Gen.) James George Balmain.
v. Margaret Morison (twin). b. 1822, d. Mch., 1844; m. Maj. William Smith Thom, merchant of Aberdeen; both bur. in yard of West Church of St. Nicholas, Aberdeen; had a s. Alexander, who emigrated to Ceylon about 1870, and became a cotton planter.
20. vi. Elizabeth Graham. b. 20 Mch., 1823; m. Warren Chipp.
vii. William. b. about 1825; d. 9 Jan., 1893[3] ae. 68; m. Abby Pike and had a daughter Mary who d. unm. United States Inspector-General of Steamboats for many years.
21. viii. Robert. b. 29 May, 1826; m. Elizabeth Orr Hopkins.
ix. Catherine Hunter. b. 18 May, 1828, d. 15 Mch., 1893[3]; m. John B. LaForge and had a dau. Amelie Juanita ("Amy"), b. 3 May, 1852; d. 25 Sept., 1882[3], unm.

THIRD GENERATION

7. MARY ISABELLA (3) (BURNETT) HARTT. ((dau. Rev. William (2), William (1).)) b. 10 Aug., 1827, d. 31 Jan., 1903[3] at East Orange, N. J., bur. Greenwood Cem., Brooklyn, N. Y.; m. 6 April, 1848, Edward Hartt, Naval Constructor United States Navy with relative rank of Captain, b. 2 Jan., 1825, d. 12 Sept. 1883[4].

Child (surname Hartt):

i. Mary Emma. b. 29 June, 1849, d. 29 Dec., 1890[3]; m. 29 Mch., 1869, Robert J. Davis and had a s. Edward, b. 21 Feb., 1870, d. 13 Dec., 1912[3]. (Divorced; wife and son assumed name of Hartt.)

8. ANNA AMELIA (3)(BURNETT) STORER. ((dau. Rev. William (2), William (1).)) b. abt. 1833, d. 3 Mch., 1903[3]; bur. in Greenwood Cem., Brooklyn, N. Y.; m. 23 May, 1854, Edward Storer, s. Dr. Ebenezer Storer and Elizabeth Wooster; b. 9 Oct., 1829, d. 19 Oct., 1893[3], at Brooklyn, N. Y. and bur. with wf. (Storer Family, Chap. 27; genealogy, Appendix.)

Secy. and Treasr. Brooklyn Union Gas Co., member Brooklyn Volunteer Fire Dept.

Resided Brooklyn, N. Y.

---

[1] Family Bible. [2] See Note under No. 17.
[3] Gravestone inscriptions [4] Cemetery records.

Children (surname Storer):

22. i. George Langdon. b. 1 Mch., 1855; m. Anna Augusta Heitkamp.
23. ii. Mary Louise. b. 24 Dec., 1856; m. Henry Graff.
iii. Edward Hartt. b. 1859, d. in infancy[1].
24. iv. Helen Burnett. b. 10 Oct., 1860; m. George Frederick Mills.
v. Emma Hartt. b. 1862, d. in infancy[1].
25. vi. Ebenezer. b. 24 Dec., 1866; m. (1st) Annie M. Smith; (2nd) Augusta White Tobey.

9. JOSEPH MOSHER EATON (3) BURNETT. ((s. Rev. William (2), William (1).)) b. 17 Jan., 1837, d. 3 Feb., 1902[1], bur. Evergreens Cem. (Greenwood Shade), Brooklyn, N. Y.

Steel expert; Sergeant 14th Militia Volunteers (also known as 84th New York Infantry[2]), Civil War; member Independent Order of Odd Fellows and Independent Order of Foresters.

Children (surname Burnett):

i. Helen Louise. b. 1 Mch., 1866; m. William Thomas Holmes, b. 24 Nov., 1865, d. 1924; resided Brooklyn, N. Y.; Jackson and Lansing, Mich., Thornton and Frankfort, Ind. She member Eastern Star; he member Masonic Order.
26. ii. Mary Ogden. b. 29 Sept., 1867; m. Charles Augustus Powles.
27. iii. George Storer. m. Mabel Irene Eastmead.

10. ANNE (3) (BURNETT) MARQUIS. ((dau. Alexander (2), William (1).)) d. 1849 (?); m. 1841, George Marquis, advocate; d. 1873.

Children (surname Marquis):

28. i. Anne Burnett. b. 1842; m. John Robert Hall.
ii. Isabella. b. abt. 1843, d. 1902; m., 1861, John Moir Clark, b. 1836, d. 1896; had one s., John Moir Clark, b. 1862, d. 1928, unm.
iii. George. b. 1844 (?).
iv. Alexander. b. 1845, d. 1873.

11. HELEN (3) (BURNETT) McTAVISH. ((dau. Alexander (2), William (1).)) m. Duncan McTavish.

Children (surname McTavish):

i. Annie. m. Joseph Knapp of Montreal, Canada; had a dau. and a s.
ii. Archibald. d. unm.
iii. Helen Mary. m. Capt. Peter Taylor of British merchant marine; drowned in Bay of Bengal; had 1 dau.
iv. Alexander. Capt. British marine; d. on board ship en route to England; m.; had 2 s. and 2 dau.; eldest s. officer in British Army.

---

[1]Cemetery records.
[2]United States Army records.

v. Robert. d. in West Indies, unm.
vi. Duncan. m. and had several s.
vii. William. d. unm. in Calcutta.
viii. George. Believed to have emigrated to America.
ix. Catherine. d. young in Scotland, unm.
x. Elizabeth.
xi. Margaret. m._____Sloan, a Manilla merchant, and had several children.
xii. Josephine. d.; m. a Scottish minister and had one s.

12. AGNES (3) (BURNETT) HILL-RENNIE. ((dau. Alexander (2), William (1).)) m. Archibald Hill-Rennie; d.
Children (surname Hill-Rennie):
i. Agnes Emily. b. abt. 1840, d. 5 Mch. 1933, unm.
29. ii. Annie. d.; m. John Skardon Heyman.
iii. Catherine Amelia. d. unm.
iv. Mary Mortimer. d. unm.
v. Archibald. d. unm.
vi. Alexander. d. unm.
vii. Charles George. d. unm.
viii. William. d. unm.
ix. Jane Allan. b. abt. 1864; d. 22 May, 1940; bur. in Winbourne Cem., Bournemouth; unm.

13. ELIZABETH (3) (BURNETT) McLENNAN. ((dau. Alexander (2), William (1).)) d.; m. Duncan McLennan, d.
Children (surname McLennan):
i. Duncan. d.; m.; believed to have had 2 children.
ii. Alexander. Believed to have d. unm.
iii. Annie. d. in childbirth.

14. JANE (3) (BURNETT) OLIVER. ((dau. Alexander (2), William (1).)) d.; m. Andrew Stewart Oliver; d.
Children (surname Oliver):
i. Robert Stewart. d. unm.
ii. Alexander Burnett. Planter in Ceylon; d. unm.
iii. Duncan Stewart. d. in Italy unm.
iv. Andrew. d. in childhood.

15. ROBERT (3) TAYLOR. ((s. Catherine (2) (Burnett) Taylor, William (1).)) m. Mary _____. Res. Drumfremie (or Dumfrermie), Scotland, 1873; tenant on Crathes estate, 1900.
Children (surname Taylor):
i. William. b. Nov., 1852.
ii. Catherine. b. May, 1853.
iii. Mary. b. 11 Nov., 1856.
iv. James. b. abt. 1857.
v. Alexander. b. Dec., 1859.

Note. — Uncle William Burnett visited this family in 1873, but neglected to state in his notebook whether this Robert Taylor was a son

of Catherine Burnett and William Taylor. or Jane Burnett and Joseph Taylor. Have assigned this family to the former on account of the eldest dau. being named Catherine, prob. after her grandmother.

16. AMELIA (3) (BURNETT) HINE. ((dau. Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 28 June, 1817[1] at Edinburgh, Scotland, d. 13 Apr., 1895, at Liverpool, England, bur. in Southdown Road Cem., Liverpool; m. 22 Aug., 1839, Rev. Henry Hine, Wesleyan Minister, English Conference, s. John Hine and _____ Price; b. 8 Aug., 1812, at Bellbroughton, Staffordshire, England; d. 27 Jan., 1899, less than three months before the death of his wife, and is bur. in same cem. (Biog. Chapter 28)
Children (surname Hine[1]):

i. John Burnett. b. 20 May, 1840, d. in infancy.
30. ii. Robert Burnett. b. 6 Dec., 1841; m. (1st) Ann Albright, (2nd) Martha McCabe.
31. iii. Henry. b. 5 June, 1843; m. Mrs. Jane (Patterson) Potts.
iv. James. b. 9 Apr., 1845, d. in infancy.
32. v. William. b. 8 Mch., 1846; m. Mrs. Olivia (Longmore) Rogers.
vi. Amelia Burnett. b. 5 Apr., 1848; d. 17 Aug., 1927; unm.
33. vii. Margaret. b. 28 June, 1851; m. Arthur Lea Leigh.
34. viii. Frederick. b. 2 Feb., 1853; m. Christiana Jane Learoyd.
35. ix. Elizabeth Jane. b. 8 Dec., 1854; m. Rev. Alfred Edward Howse.
36. x. James Balmain. b. 27 Nov., 1858; m. (1st) Mary Louisa Staples, (2nd) Austral Augusta Dickenson.

17. ELLEN LEIGHTON (3) (BURNETT) JOYCE. ((dau. Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 24 Oct., 1818[2] at Edinburgh, Scotland, d. 21 Feb., 1877, at Salinas, California; m. 20 July, 1856, William Willis Joyce, s. William Willis Joyce; b. 5 Mch., 1830, at Glasgow, Scotland, d. 13 Jan., 1902, at ranch 20 miles south of Monterey, California; bur. at Monterey Cem.

She res. at Edinburgh, Scotland, till 1828, then at Friendville, Aberdeen, till abt. 1842 when her mother and younger sister emigrated to

---

[1]Names and dates of birth per family Bible.

[2]Date of birth uncertain. Wilhelmina May Shinabarger (daughter) gave 18 October, 1828, but this conflicts with letter of Robert Burnett in my possession, dated 3 Mch., 1827, stating "I have three sons and five daughters . . . Our three eldest children (two girls and a boy) are at school; the two youngest (twins at five years old) are learning to read at home." Ellen must have been one of the three eldest, as dates of birth of all the younger children are fixed by gravestones. If Ellen had been born in Oct., 1828, it would have conflicted with birth of Catherine, whose date of birth was 18 May, 1828, fixed by her gravestone. Have therefore assumed that Ellen was the second dau., as given in my original chart, prepared more than fifty years ago, with the aid of members of the family now passed away. Unfortunately I have been unable to obtain any official record of the birth.

America. Ellen then went to live with her elder sister, Amelia (Burnett) Hine. Subsequently joined her mother in America, and was organist at Trinity Church, New York City. Moved to California abt. 1856, and res. near Watsonville and at Salinas.

Hsbd. was a farmer; and Marshal of Salinas for many years.

Children (surname Joyce):

i. Wilhelmina May. b. 1 May, 1857, d. 1939; m. 27 Dec., 1877, John J. Shinabarger, newspaper publisher, b. 5 Feb., 1856; d. 28 July, 1929. No children.

37. ii. Louisa Jane. b. 10 Nov., 1858; m. Hon. James George Maguire.

38. iii. Mary Augusta. b. 5 Aug., 1860; m. Carl Elmer Lindsay.

39. iv. Willis Burnett. b. 15 Nov., 1862; m. Estelle Marie Skinner.

18. JAMES GILBERT (3) BURNETT. ((s. Robert (2); William (1).)) b. 6 Nov., 1819, at Edinburgh, Scotland, d. 19 Mch., 1870, at St. Louis, Missouri; m. (1st) Sarah _____; (2nd) 7 June, 1865, at Kingston, N. Y., Julia Maria Chipp, dau. Charles Winans Chipp and Eleanora (Deyo) Chipp; b. 9 May, 1840, at Kingston, N. Y., d. 21 June, 1905, at Los Angeles, California. (Biog. Chap. 28; Chipp Family and Alliances, Chap. 35.)

Actor, Manager and Producer. (Biog. Chap. 20.)

Children by first marriage (surname Burnett):

i. James G. m. and had issue.

ii. Minnie. m. bef. 1870, _____ Elmendorf, and had two s., William and Albert. William, theatrical manager around 1890.

iii. George.

iv. John H. d. without issue so far as known.

Children by second marriage (surname Burnett):

v. Chauncey Linderman. b. 26 Apr., 1866; d. in infancy.

vi. James Gilbert. b. 5 Aug., 1868; d. 20 Apr., 1894. unm. (Biog. Chap. 21.)

vii. Charles Howard. b. 11 Aug., 1870; m. 22 Feb., 1911, Grace Elizabeth Shoemaker, dau. Dr. Elisha Trees Shoemaker and Mary Elizabeth (Rivers) Shoemaker, b. 4. Jan., 1882.

Railroad and land company officer; real estate broker and appraiser; author.

President Redondo Beach Chamber of Commerce and Oneonta Club of South Pasadena; Director Rotary Club of Los Angeles; member Los Angeles Chamber of Commerce, Southern California Hotel Men's Association, Los Angeles Realty Board, California Real Estate Association, National Association of Real Estate Boards, Transportation Club, Society of Residential Appraisers.

Awarded Certificate of Merit by Institute of American Genealogy.

Resided Bath Beach, New York; Newark, New Jersey; West Haven, Connecticut; Washington, D. C.; New York City; Utica, New York; Redondo Beach, South Pasadena and Los Angeles, California.

19. JANE FARQUHAR (3) (BURNETT) BALMAIN. ((dau. Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 1822; m. 1840, Lieut. (afterwards Maj.-Gen.) James George Balmain. (Biog. Chap. 40.)

Children (surname Balmain):

40. i. Marion Margaret. b. 14 July, 1841; m. Rev. Edward Dickson.
41. ii. Mary Jane. m. Capt. Alexander Wynche, British Army.
42. iii. Charlotte Amelia. m. Capt. Henry Baldwin, British Army.
43. iv. Helen Isabella. m. James Chisholm.
44. v. Alice Hope. m. (1st) Edward Lockley, (2nd) Maj. (afterwards Gen.) Sir Reginald Ford, British Army.
vi. Louis Farquhar (twin). Settled in Canada; m. and had two daus.
vii. Millicent (twin). d. in infancy.
viii. James Hilaro Farquhar. British Army; d. in Burma.

20. ELIZABETH GRAHAM (3) (BURNETT) CHIPP. ((dau. Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 20 Mch., 1823[1], d. 21 Dec., 1874[1]; m. 15 April, 1845, Warren Chipp, s. John Chipp and Hannah Van Steenbergh; b. 8 Dec., 1814, d. 23 Apr., 1887[1].

She came to America from Scotland about 1841, and joined her mother in Kingston or Wilbur, New York.

Hsbd.: Merchant and seedman. Chairman Board of Supervisors, Ulster County, New York; prominent Mason; Master of Lodge 12 years during 24 years; Royal Arch Mason. (Chipp Family and Alliances, Chap. 27)

Children (surname Chipp):

45. i. Amelia Margaret. b. 20 Oct., 1846. m. Englebert Lott.
ii. Charles Winans. b. 25 Aug., 1848, d. 12 Sept., 1881, in Arctic Ocean, unm. Lieut. United States Navy. Most distinguished member of Chipp family. Served in Korean War; Asiatic and Atlantic Stations, and on U. S. S. Juniata on search in 1871 for Arctic steamer Polaris. Executive officer, 1879, Arctic exploration steamer Jeannette, purchased and outfitted by James Gordon Bennett of New York Herald, for discovering North Pole. Vessel crushed in ice and sunk two years later. Crew escaped from ship and after laboriously dragging their boats and supplies over the ice for months, came to open water and tried to reach land. A few reached Siberia and safety. Lieutenant Commander DeLong and Party died of starvation before being found by natives. Chipp's boat never heard from.
iii. Anna Graham. b. 14 Dec., 1852, d. 23 Apr., 1886. unm.

[1]Gravestone inscription.

iv. Elizabeth Burnett. b. 7 Sept., 1855, d. in infancy.

46. v. Alice Warren. b. 12 Jan., 1858; m. James Scott.

47. vi. Katherine Burnett. b. 19 May, 1861. m. John Ferguson Harris.

vii. Agnes Marion. b. 6 May, 1864, d. 25 Nov., 1947; m. 28 June, 1888, Calvert Bowyer Vaux, s. Calvert Vaux and Mary Swan (McEntee) Vaux. (Biog. Chap. 44.) Agnes Vaux assisted her hsbd. in important literary work and prepared many papers for clubs and magazines; two years President of Winter Club, Bensonhurst, New York; eight years Corresponding Secretary, Women's Democratic Committee of Philadelphia. Pennsylvania; Vice President Pennsylvania Federation Democratic Women, and Chairman of its Committee on Education.

Contributed valuable biographical data for Chipp Family in England and America.

Resided Bensonhurst, New York, and Philadelphia, Pennsylvania.

48. viii. Warren Sidney. b. 30 April, 1867; m. Annetta Rebecca (Biggs) Klingensmith.

21. ROBERT (3) BURNETT. ((s. Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 29 May, 1826[1], at Edinburgh, Scotland, d. 22 Oct. 1882, at Port Ewen, New York; m. 12 Mch., 1860, Elizabeth Orr Hopkins, dau. William Orr Hopkins and Martha (Donaldson) Hopkins; b. 22 Dec., 1834[1], d. 12 Apr., 1904[1].

Left home abt. 1841, when only 15 years of age, and went to sea. Three years later landed in America, where his mother had preceded him. Owned and operated towboats on Hudson River in David Cox Towing line.

Mason and member Knights of Pythias.

Resided New York City, Bath Beach, New York; West Hoboken, New Jersey; Kingston and Port Ewen, New York.

Children (surname Burnett):

i. William. d. in infancy.

ii. Robert. d. in infancy.

49. iii. Elizabeth Hopkins. b. 29 Jan., 1864; m. Richard Smethurst.

iv. Margaret Martin. b. 26 Dec., 1865, d. 1932. unm. Employed by Dixon Crucible Co., Jersey City, New Jersey, in secretarial work, for more than 40 years.

v. Emily Shirrefs. b. 18 Nov., 1868, d. 2 June, 1946. Teacher, Olde Ulster Academy, Rondout, New York; taught English to natives of Puerto Rico, 1900; School Commissioner, New York, 1909; District Superintendent of Schools, New York State, 1912-37. unm.

vi. Robert Alexander. b. 11 Jan., 1874, d. 1 Feb. 1911, unm. Employed by Cornell Steamboat Co., and as captain of his father's towboats on Hudson River; killed by an explosion

[1] Gravestone inscription.

while captain of tugboat for McAllister Brothers, New York Harbor.

FOURTH GENERATION

For explanation of arrangement, numbering and abbreviations, see page 91-2.

22. GEORGE LANGDON (4) STORER. ((s. Anna Amelia (3) (Burnett) Storer, Rev. William (2), William (1).)) b. 1 Mch., 1855; d. 19 Feb., 1882; bur. Greenwood Cem., Brooklyn, New York; m. 30 Sept., 1879, Anna Augusta Heitkamp, dau. Ernest Louis Heitkamp and Mary Elizabeth (Suydam) Heitkamp; b. 21 Dec., 1857.

Cashier F. H. Leggett, wholesale grocer, New York City.

Res. Brooklyn, New York.

Children (surname Storer):

i. Florence Edith. b. 13 Nov., 1880; m. 22 Oct., 1914, Lewis Collins Stone, s. Charles Henry Stone and Margaret (Barbour) Stone; b. 2 Aug., 1870.

Illustrator and commercial artist, chiefly children's magazines, books and school books.

Hsbd.: Painter of landscapes and portrait sketches. Formerly executive head of Stone-Van Dresser Co., large producers of illustrations for advertising and mail-order catalogues.

Res. Brooklyn, New York City; Redding, Connecticut; and Boca Raton, Florida.

50. ii. George Langdon. b. 7 Sept., 1882; m. Agnes Rappelyea Brewer.

23. MARY LOUISE (4) (STORER) GRAFF. ((dau. Anna Amelia (3) (Burnett) Storer, Rev. William (2), William (1).)) b. 24 Dec., 1856, d. 14 Aug., 1927; m. 13 Oct., 1887, Henry Graff, s. Henry John Graff and Margaret (Foulds) Graff; b. 24 Sept., 1857. d. 23 Oct., 1946.

Hsbd.: Retired wholesale paper dealer; Sergeant, 23rd Regiment, New York National Guard, ten years; Treasurer, Methodist Church, Bloomfield, New Jersey, and Royal Arcanum Council, several years.

Resided Brooklyn, N. Y.; East Orange, Bloomfield and Belleville,N.J.

Children (surname Graff):

i. Boy. Died in five days.

51. ii. Edna Storer. b. 19 Nov., 1890. m. Charles Emmett Corcoran.

24. HELEN BURNETT (4) (STORER) MILLS. ((dau. Anna Amelia (3) (Burnett) Storer, Rev. William (2), William (1).)) b. 10 Oct., 1860, d. 25 Jan., 1904, bur. Greenwood Cem., Brooklyn, New York; m. 1884, George Frederick Mills, s. William Mills and Elizabeth Mary (Bate) Mills; b. 13 Oct., 1860, d. 9 Feb., 1901, bur. Greenwood Cem., Brooklyn, New York.

Hsbd.: Associated with William Mills and Son (his father and

brother), dealers in high-class fishing tackle, New York City. At 14 played organ in North Reformed Dutch Church, Brooklyn, and subsequently became an organist of note, playing in some of the largest churches in Brooklyn.

Resided Brooklyn, New York.

Children (surname Mills):

52. i. Edward Sidney. b. 4 Oct., 1886. m. Madeleine Louise Aaron.

25. EBENEZER (4) STORER. ((s. Anna Amelia (3) (Burnett) Storer, Rev. William (2), William (1).)) b. 24 Dec., 1866, d. 7 Nov., 1915, bur. Greenwood Cem., Brooklyn, New York; m. (1st) Annie M. Smith, b. abt. 1864, d. 14 June, 1897, ae. 33, bur. Greenwood Cem., Brooklyn; m. (2nd), 29 Dec., 1897, Augusta White Tobey, dau. Charles Bennett Tobey and Frances M. (Hyde) Tobey; b. 24 Jan., 1864.

Bank stationer and printer; 32nd degree Mason; Shriner; member Sons of Colonial Wars, Sons of American Revolution; Nassau Country Club, Glenwood Country Club and Crescent Athletic Club.

Resided Brooklyn and Glen Cove, New York.

Children by first wife (surname Storer):

53. i. Edward Stephen. b. 17 Aug., 1893; m. Mary Fair.

54. ii. Dorothea. b. 3 Jan., 1895; m. Dr. John Mann.

By second wife:

iii. Naomi (twin). b. 17 Nov., 1899. Compiled genealogy of Storer Family, and furnished much other data for this volume.

55. iv. Frances (twin). b. 17 Nov., 1899; m. Charles Franz.

26. MARY OGDEN (4) (BURNETT) POWLES. ((dau. Joseph Mosher Eaton (3), Rev. William (2), William (1).)) b. 29 Sept., 1867; d. 5 Mch., 1946; m. 13 Feb., 1890, Charles Augustus Powles, s. Jacob Powles and Catherine (Denton) Powles; b. 21 Aug., 1865.

Hsbd.: Senior salesman; 32nd degree Mason.

Resided Brooklyn, New York, and Waterbury, Connecticut.

Children (surname Powles):

i. Helen Burnett. b. 24 Nov., 1890; m., 5 June, 1920, Thomas Henry Gray, s. Matthew Gray and Mary (Hewitt) Gray; b. 15 Nov., 1876, d. 28 Nov., 1933.

Active in American Red Cross; worked 3400 hours during World War I and more than 6039 hours during World War II.

Hsbd:: Wholesale leather goods business; Royal Arch Mason; High School graduate; Business School graduate.

Resided Brooklyn, New York, and Waterbury, Connecticut.

56. ii. Harold Cook. b. 11 May, 1892; m. Edna Maude King.

57. iii. Marion Denton. b. 13 Mch., 1900; m. Robert Griffin Norwood.

27. GEORGE STORER (4) BURNETT. ((s. Joseph Mosher Eaton (3), Rev. William (2), William (1).)) m., 23 Apr., 1898, Mabel Irene Eastmead, dau. James P. Eastmead.

Textile Executive; member 23rd Regiment New York State Guard, 5 years.

Children (surname Burnett):

58. i. Mabel Irene. m. Stanley Holt Dodge.

59. ii. Marion Helen. m. Kenneth O'Hara.

28. ANNE BURNETT (4) (MARQUIS) HALL. ((dau. Anne (3) (Burnett) Marquis, Alexander (2), William (1).)) b. 1842, d. 1868; m., 1863, John Robert Hall, b. abt. 1840, d. 1885.

Children (surname Hall):

i. Annie Margaret. b. 1864. House damaged twice during World War II.

ii. Isabella Moir Clark. b. 1866, died in infancy.

29. ANNIE (4) (HILL-RENNIE) HEYMAN. ((dau. Agnes (3) (Burnett) Hill-Rennie, Alexander (2), William (1).)) m. John Skardon Heyman, Member Institute of Civil Engineers; Supervising Engineer, Indian Service.

Children (surname Heyman):

60. i. John Archibald. m. and had issue.

30. ROBERT BURNETT (4) HINE. ((s. Amelia (3) (Burnett) Hine, Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 6 Dec., 1841, at Durham, England; d. 27 June, 1895, at Washington, D. C.; bur. Arlington National Cem. m. (1st) Ann Albright, dau. Gen. Albright, United States Army, and (2nd) Martha McCabe, b. 22 Oct., 1859, d. 10 May, 1931.

Emigrated to America with his brother William, 1859, when about eighteen. Entered United States Navy 24 Aug., 1861 [1], at beginning of Civil War, as Third Assistant Engineer. Promoted through the various intervening grades to Chief Engineer, 10 Mch., 1883. Retired 20 Feb., 1893.

During Civil War saw active service in South Atlantic Blockading Squadron, taking part in many engagements. During latter part of his service was assigned to important duties in Navy Department and at various plants, as inspector of ships and machinery. [1]

Child by second wife (surname Hine):

61. i. Robert Edward. b. 20 Aprl, 1869. m. Carol Janet Adler.

31. HENRY (4) HINE. ((s. Amelia (3) (Burnett) Hine, Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 5 June, 1843, at Durham, England; d. 21 Sept., 1903, at St. Kilda, Melbourne, Victoria, Australia; bur. at St. Kilda Cem., Melbourne; m. 23 Dec., 1880, Jane (Patterson) Potts, dau. John Patterson and Diana (or Jane) Patterson; b. 5 Feb., 1850, at Newcastle on Tyne; d. 4 Apr., 1898, at St. Kilda, Melbourne, bur. in St. Kilda Cem., with hsbd.

About 1865, when only twenty-two, he emigrated to Ceylon to take charge of a coffee plantation, and remained in that country six years.

[1] United States Navy records.

charge of a coffee plantation, and remained in that country six years. Then removed to Victoria, Australia, and took up land in the Gippsland district, being one of the pioneers in that section. Coal was discovered on his land, leading to a sale of the property to the Jumbunna Coal Mining Co.

He then engaged in the lumber business, for six years General Manager of the Warragul Sawmill Co., and later in business for himself until 1893.

Prominent Mason; founder of Masonic Lodge at Warragul in early 80's, and Master of that Lodge for some time.

Wf. was widow of John Isaac Potts, whom she married about 1870-71, and by whom she had three young children when married to Henry Hine — John Potts, Charles Vicars Potts and Janet Potts (afterwards Mrs. Blythe).

Children (surname Hine):

i. Arthur Rochester. b. 11 Aug., 1882, d. 22 Jan., 1905. Unm.
ii. Henry. b. 1883; died in infancy.
62. iii. Burnett Millbrook. b. 25 Apr., 1885; m. (1st) Amy Smith and (2nd) Elizabeth Emma Steel.
63. iv. Percival Sutton. b. 13 Dec., 1887; m. Kate Elizabeth Bentley.
64. v. Viola Mabel. b. 28 Sept., 1890; m. William Neile Wakelin.

32. WILLIAM (4) HINE. ((s. Amelia (3) (Burnett) Hine, Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 8 Mch., 1846, at Balston Spa, England; d. 29 May, 1895, at Brooklyn, New York; m., 1872-73, Mrs. Olivia (Longmore) Rogers, of Brooklyn, New York, dau. Rev. James Longmore; b. 20 Jan., 1845, in Ireland, d. 30 Jan., 1904, in Brooklyn.

Emigrated to America, with his brother, Robert Burnett Hine, about 1859, then to Honduras, where he superintended construction of a tobacco-curing warehouse with Caribbean Indian labor, whose language he learned to speak. Finally returned to America and resided in New York City and Brooklyn, New York.

Employed as clerk in New York post office and as steam engineer on first Brooklyn Bridge and in Brooklyn Navy Yard. Saved three men from injury by a moving crane on Brooklyn Bridge, and sustained an injury himself which hastened his death some years later.

Children (surname Hine):

i. Robert Burnett. b. 25 Dec., 1873, d. 15 Feb., 1939. Resided Brooklyn, New York. Unm.
65. ii. Henry ("Harry"). b. 22 June, 1876, d. 26 Sept., 1918; m. Bertha Hermina Erasmi.
iii. William, Jr. b. 24 Oct., 1879; m., 6 Nov., 1901, Mary Jane Hayward, dau. Henry Hayward and Anna Estelle (Bath) Hayward; b. 28 Jan., 1876, d. 28 May, 1923. No children.

Partner Hine Brothers, New York City, 1901-31, color manufacturers and chemical brokers; Major in boys' brigade, with twelve years' military training. In 1912 played with Vivian Page, English actress, on Broadway,

New York, but preferred to remain with Hine Brothers rather than pursue a dramatic career.

During World War I tried out with "McCloskey's Tigers" on Governor's Island, New York, for Officers' Training, but war ended before his contingent was sent to training camp.

Assistant to doctor in physio-therapy and correction of color-blindness in applicants for air service, World War II.

General Utility worker, Long Island Safe Deposit Co., Brooklyn, New York.

iv. Francis Elwood. b. 31 Dec., 1882. Bookkeeper, residing Brooklyn, New York.

v. Clinton. b. 14 Feb., 1887, d. 17 Nov., 1939. Clerk. Resided Brooklyn, New York. Unm.

66. vi. Arthur. b. 18 Aug., 1890. m. Iva Tilly Pearsall.

33. MARGARET (4) (HINE) LEIGH. ((dau. Amelia (3) (Burnett) Hine, Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 28 June, 1851, at Barnard Castle, Durham, England, d. 2 July, 1935, at Durban, Natal, South Africa; m., 6 June, 1876, Arthur Lea Leigh, s. Thomas Leigh and Mary (Lea) Leigh; b. 3 Dec., 1836, in Northamptonshire, England; d. 4 Nov., 1926, at Grahamstown, Cape Province, South Africa, bur. in Old Cem., Grahamstown.

Resided in England till 1911; then South Africa.

Hsbd.: Journalist and mill owner; Mayor of Witney, Oxfordshire, England; Managing Director of Witney Gas & Coke Co.; prominent in church and political affairs; highly respected member of community.

Resided in Witney until 1910, when he retired and removed to South Africa, where he resided until his death.

Children (surname Leigh):

67. i. Arthur Robert. b. 30 May, 1877; m. Elsie Florence Smith.

ii. Francis. b. 5 Jan., 1882, d. 13 July, 1910. Unm.

68. iii. Margaret. b. 3 May, 1884; m. Henry Harris.

34. FREDERICK (4) HINE. ((s. Amelia (3) (Burnett) Hine, Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 2 Feb., 1853, at Barnard Castle, Durham, England, d. 1 July, 1926, at Liverpool, England, bur. in Smithdown Road Cem., Liverpool; m., 30 Aug., 1881, Christiana Jane Learoyd, dau. William Learoyd and Elizabeth (Martin) Learoyd; b. 7 Oct., 1850, at Gilling, near Richmond, Yorkshire, England; d. 15 July, 1937, at Liverpool; bur. in Smithdown Road Cem., with hsbd.

Cotton Merchant; Volunteer 6th King's (Liverpool) Regiment for many years; member Atheneum Club, Liverpool. Educated at Woodhouse Grove, Apperly Bridge, Yorkshire.

Resided Liverpool.

Children (surname Hine):

i. Amelia ("Amy") Burnett. b. 29 Nov., 1882. Bombed out of her home, World War II, but returned after repairs;

maid killed in another raid.

69. ii. Frederic Learoyd. b. 1 Jan., 1886; m. Millicent Harris.

35. ELIZABETH JANE (4) (HINE) HOWSE. ((dau. Amelia (3) (Burnett) Hine, Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 8 Dec., 1854, at Selby, Yorkshire, England, d. 3 Dec., 1946; m. 12 Feb., 1879, Alfred Edward Howse, s. Nathaniel Howse and Sarah (Early) Howse; b. 21 Nov., 1854, at Islington, London, England, d. 5 July, 1931, at Eshowe, Zululand, South Africa; bur. in Kearnsney Cem. (Biog. Chap. 28.)

As daughter of a Methodist minister in England, and wife of another in South Africa, she resided in more than a score of cities and towns in those countries, acquiring a broad viewpoint, wide acquaintance, and unusual opportunities for friendship and service.

She has been most helpful in collecting material for this volume.

Children (surname Howse):

70. i. Helena Sarah. b. 21 Nov., 1880; m. Rev. Harold Bertie Richards.

71. ii. Hilda Burnett. b. 20 Sept., 1883; m. Ernest Dugmore Beale.

36. JAMES BALMAIN (4) HINE. ((s. Amelia (3) (Burnett) Hine, Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 2 Nov., 1858, at Birstal, Yorkshire, England, d. 12 Sept., 1937, at Durban, Natal, South Africa, cremated at Stellawood Cem., Durban; m., (1st) Oct., 1881, Mary Louisa Staples, dau. William Mosyer Staples and Margaret (Oesmand) Staples; b. 10 Aug., 1860, d. Oct., 1913, at Durban, South Africa, bur. at Durban Cem.; m. (2nd), 30 Dec., 1914, Austral Augusta Dickenson, dau. Dr. Newton Dickenson and Edith Charlotte (Musgrave) Bonham; b. 3 Apr., 1888, in Tasmania, Australia.

Chartered Accountant; Fire Loss Assessor, Johannesburg; Chairman and Director Rand Provident Building Society, Johannesburg.

Awarded medal for service in Kaffir War, 1879. Health prevented field service in Boer War, but served in military offices. He and family forced to leave Johannesburg and were refugees in East London, Cape Province.

Resided in various places in South Africa from 1878 to 1893 and then in Johannesburg till death.

The maternal grandmother of Austral Augusta Dickenson was Augusta Musgrave of Eden Hall, Cumberland, famous in Longfellow's poem, The Luck of Eden Hall. Augusta Musgrave married (1st) Col. Bonham and (2nd) the Earl of Stradbrake.

Children by 1st wf. (surname Hine):

72. i. Robert Burnett. b. 9 July, 1882, d. 18 Sept., 1942; m. Catherine Bridget Robertson.

ii. Mary Grace Mosyer. b. 26 Aug., 1884, d. 14 Feb., 1949. Has been most helpful in collecting genealogical data for this volume.

73. iii. William Henry Warder. b. 14 Jan., 1886; m. Evelyn Budge Carwardine.

iv. Edith Mary Balmain. b. 15 Dec., 1887; m. 9 Oct., 1919,

Robert Peddie Gaunt, s. Thomas Bunton Gaunt, and Agnes (Peddie) Gaunt; b. 18 Mch., 1886, at Edinburgh, Scotland.

Hsbd.: Managing Director and owner, C. F. Shaw, Ltd., of Johannesburg, Capetown, Durban and London, England; Manufacturers' Agent, representing Steel Company of Canada; Rylands, Limited, England; B. F. Avery & Sons Company, Kentucky; Burns, Philp & Company, Australia; Palestine Corporation, Palestine; and many others.

Served as Lieutenant in 4th Royal Scots (Territorial), 1909-14; and in World War I, 1914-18, with 2nd Rhodesian Regiment in East Africa Campaign. Joined in the ranks, retired Captain. Awarded General Service Medal, Victory Medal, Order of St. Stanislas of Russia, Order of Villa Viciosa of Portugal; mentioned in despatches.

Resided Leith and Edinburgh, Scotland; Gwelo, Southern Rhodesia; Wellington, New Zealand; Sydney, Australia; Perth, West Australia; Durban and Johannesburg, South Africa.

Direct descendant of John of Gaunt (1340-1399), Duke of Lancaster, s. Edward III, father Henry IV, uncle Richard II; prominent and influential figure in 14th Century; latter part of life depicted in Shakespeare's King Richard II.

v. James Burnett. b. 10 Apr., 1898; m., 27 Aug., 1924, Hilda Noele Lander, dau. Edward Lander and Hilda (Noele) Lander; b. 23 May, 1901. Dental Surgeon. In World War I: Lance Corporal, British infantry, 1915; commissioned in Royal Flying Corps 1916; served in France; taken prisoner 1917; discharged 1919 with rank of Lieutenant. Awarded General Service Medal; Victory Medal.

While prisoner in Germany obtained from "Gifts and Comforts fund" of England, books on dentistry, which he studied, and, when released, entered Guy's Hospital, London, and qualified as Dental Surgeon, December, 1922.

World War II: Served in England as Flight Lieutenant, Royal Air Force, 1941-45.

Fellow Royal Empire Society, member British Dental Association.

Wf.: Served in Civil Defence (ambulance driver) and in War office, London, 1940-45.

Resided Johannesburg, South Africa; London, England; Buenos Aires, Argentina; and Jersey, Channel Islands.

Evacuated from Jersey, June, 1940; returned 1946. Damage to property by German occupation not serious.

37. LOUISA JANE (4) (JOYCE) MAGUIRE. ((dau. Ellen Leighton (3) (Burnett) Joyce, Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 10 Nov., 1858, near Watsonville, California; d. 21 June, 1918, at San Francisco, California; bur. in Cypress Lawn Cem., San Francisco; m. 6 Mch., 1881, Hon.

James George Maguire, s. Felix Maguire and Catherine (Sharkey) Maguire, both born in Ireland; b. 22 Feb., 1853, near Boston, Mass; d. 20 June, 1920, at San Francisco, bur. in Cypress Lawn Cem., San Francisco.

Hsbd.: Lawyer; member of California Legislature 1875-77, when twenty-two years of age; Judge of Superior Court, State of California, at San Francisco, 1882-88; Member of Congress, 1893-99; Democratic candidate for Governor of California, 1898.

Resided Watsonville, Sacramento and San Francisco, California, and Washington, D. C.

Children (surname Maguire):

i. Willis James, b. 4 Aug., 1883; bookkeeper; unm., has resided Pacific Grove, for many years.

ii. Harold Burnett. b. 22 Apr., 1888, d. 5 Nov., 1938; m. 28 July, 1927, Cornelia Van Prooyen, dau. Hubert Van Prooyen and Elizabeth (Streefkerk) Van Prooyen; b. 2 Aug., 1891.

Lawyer; United States Deputy Marshal; Special Agent, California Inheritance Department; Tax Clerk, bookkeeper and abstractor for twelve years in Land Department, Southern Pacific Co., handling land grant matters.

Graduate Boone's University School, Berkely, California, and Hastings College of Law, San Francisco, California; attended University of California, Berkeley, California. Member Sigma Alpha Epsilon.

Resided San Francisco, California.

38. MARY AUGUSTA (4) (JOYCE) LINDSAY. ((dau. Ellen Leighton (3) (Burnett) Joyce, Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 5 Aug., 1860, d. 18 Mch., 1913; m., 1 Jan., 1884, Carl Elmer Lindsay, s. David Moses Lindsay and Sue (Wheeler) Lindsay; b. 6 Dec., 1861, d. Mch., 1936.

Member Native Sons of the Golden West.

Hsbd.: Graduate of Teachers College, San Jose, California; High School Principal, Santa Cruz, California; District Attorney Santa Cruz County 1891-99; lawyer Santa Cruz, San Francisco and Fresno, California; Grand Chancellor, Knights of Pythias, California, 1894-95; Grand Exalted Ruler Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks, Santa Cruz; member Olympic, Press and Union League Clubs, San Francisco; Independent Order of Odd Fellows, and Lions International; head of American Red Cross, San Joaquin Valley, World War I.

Children (surname Lindsay):

74. i. Gladys Leighton. b. 15 Jan., 1886; m. (1st) Luis Noriega y Sanchez; (2nd) Charles Morris Shortridge.

ii. David Joyce. b. 6 Feb., 1899, d. 7 June, 1930, unm. Student and singer; served in American Ambulance Corps, World War I. Resided San Francisco, New York, Chicago and Los Angeles, California.

39. WILLIS BURNETT (4) JOYCE. ((s. Ellen Leighton (3) (Burnett) Joyce, Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 15 Nov., 1862, near Watsonville,

California, d. 17 Aug., 1906, at San Francisco; bur. Cypress Lawn Cem., San Francisco; m. 27 Jan., 1892, Estelle Marie Skinner, dau. William Peter Skinner and Mary Stuart (Trainer) Skinner; b. 3 Sept., 1869, at Watsonville, d. 5 Dec., 1933, at Carmel-by-the-Sea, California.

Deputy Assessor and lawyer, San Francisco; member Independent Order of Odd Fellows and Woodmen of the World.

Children (surname Joyce):

75. i. Helen Estelle. b. 23 Jan., 1893; m. (1st) Michael Francis Campion; (2nd) John Francis McMullin.
ii. Cecil Leighton, b. 29 Nov., 1894. d. in infancy.
76. iii. Sybil Regina. b. 4 Feb., 1896; m. Dr. Thomas Logan Morgan.

40. MARION MARGARET (4) (BALMAIN) DICKSON. ((dau. Jane Farquhar (3) (Burnett) Balmain, Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 14 July, 1841, d. 1 May, 1936; m. July, 1862, Rev. Edward Dickson, Church of England Rector, b. Nov., 1839, d. Mch., 1892.

Resided Emsworth, Hants; Little Ouseburn, Yorkshire; Ugborough, South Devon; Bedford, Wimbledon, Isle of Man, Great Staughton, Huntingdonshire; Bath, Somerset.

Children (surname Dickson):

77. i. Herbert Edward Balmain. b. 14 Feb., 1864; m. Ethel Vivcash.
78. ii. Hilaro Howard Wathen. b. July, 1865; m. Mrs. Edith (van Someren) Carrick.
iii. Ethel Sophia. b. Jan., 1867, d. 30 Apr., 1942.
iv. Harry Wilfrid. b. Feb., 1869, d. 1939, unm. Resided Bath. House bombed, 1942.
v. James George. b. Mch., 1870; m. 1904, May Temby and had a dau. Mabel Balmain, b. 12 Apr., 1905; m., no children.
vi. Mary Balmain. b. 29 May, 1871. Worked for Dr. Barnardo's Homes 1907-18; then transferred to temporary staff of Civil Service until 1936. During World War II did weekly fire watching and was blood donor. Unm.
vii. William Norman. b. Mch., 1873. d. 1939. Unm.
viii. Ernest. b. 24 June, 1874. m. twice; by 1st wf. had a girl who d. in infancy; by 2nd wf. a girl who d. at 8 yrs. Served in Boer War and World War I. Active in development of Mesopotamia. Attained rank of Brigadier-General; decorated at Buckingham Palace. Had rank reduced to Lieut.-Col. in order to join army for World War II, but d. before seeing much active service.
ix. Edith Marion. b. Oct., 1895; m. 1922, John Archibald Godwin, who was blinded in World War I; he d. Oct., 1942.
x. Edward Lewis. d. in infancy.
xi. Robert St. John. b. 1880; m. Amy Watson; d. 1922. No children.
xii. Helen Margaret. b. Jan., 1882. Unm.

41. MARY JANE (4) (BALMAIN) WYNCHE. ((dau. Jane Farquhar (Burnett) Balmain, Robert (2), William (1).)) d. in Burma. m. Capt. Alexander Wynche, British Army, who saw Service in Burma.
Children (surname Wynche):
i. Mary. m. Reed Lewis in Tangier; had two daughters, Maraquita and Nella.

42. CHARLOTTE AMELIA (4) (BALMAIN) BALDWIN. ((dau. Jane Farquhar (3) (Burnett) Balmain, Robert (2), William (1).)) d. in Cork, Ireland; m. Capt. Henry Baldwin, British Army, in India. He retired after being badly injured by a water buffalo.
Children (surname Baldwin):
i. May.
ii. "Lilie" (real name said to be Amelia).
iii. Jack (twin). Deceased bef. 1930.
iv. Amy (twin). m. Rev. _____ Griffiths. Deceased bef. 1930.

43. HELEN ISABELLA (4) (BALMAIN) CHISHOLM. ((dau. Jane Farquhar (3) (Burnett) Balmain, Robert (2), William (1).)) d. bef. Aug., 1930. m. James Chisholm, Civil Commissioner in India.
Resided in Brighton, England.
Children (surname Chisholm):
i. Balmain. b. Oct., 1880; d. July or Aug., 1932. Unm.
ii. Alec. British Army; drowned in Hoogli River, India, while yet a 1st Lieut.
iii. Marion. m. _____ Reid-Jameson of Turpins, Sonning, near Reading, Berkshire, England.

44. ALICE HOPE (4) (BALMAIN, LOCKLEY) FORD. ((dau. Jane Farquhar (3) (Burnett) Balmain, Robert (2), William (1).)) m. (1st) Edward Lockley of York, England, (2nd) Major (afterwards Gen.) Sir Reginald Ford, British Army.
Children by first husband (surname Lockley):
i. Rupert. m.; d.
ii. Louis. m. in South Africa.

45. AMELIA MARGARET (4) (CHIPP) LOTT. ((dau. Elizabeth Graham (3) (Burnett) Chipp, Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 20 Oct., 1846; d. 14 May, 1926; m. 28 Oct., 1868, Englebert Lott, s. Englebert Lott and Emeline (Warner) Lott; b. 2 Oct., 1842, d. 31 Aug., 1928.
Resided Kingston, Bensonhurst and Brooklyn, New York.
Hsbd.: Florist, and Manager Railroad Men's Club, Tupper Lake Junction, Adirondack Mountains, New York. Descendant of ancient and distinguished Dutch family, whose progenitor came to America 1652 and and whose members occupied positions of honor and responsibility in Colonial and Revolutionary times.
Child (surname Lott):
i. Elizabeth Warren. b. 19 May, 1884. For more than 22 years Librarian, Board of Missions, Methodist Church, New York City. Retired 1947. Compiled Lott genealogy for Chipp Family in England and America.

Resided Bensonhurst and Brooklyn, New York.

46. ALICE WARREN (4) (CHIPP) SCOTT. ((dau. Elizabeth Graham (3) (Burnett) Chipp, Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 12 Jan., 1858, d. 6 Sept., 1913; m., 17 Jan., 1883, James Scott, s. William James Scott and Maria De Witt (Newkirk) Scott; b. 13 Jan., 1854, d. 23 June, 1906.

Hsbd.: Wholesale grocer; recognized expert on spices. Descendant of Tjerck Claesen De Witt, believed to have been a kinsman of famous Jan De Witt, Grand Pensionary of Holland, and one of the leading statesmen of Europe, in 17th Century.

Children (surname Scott):

i. David Alexander, b. 6 Dec., 1883; m., 11 Nov., 1911, Edna H. (Shaen) Roberts, dau. Samuel Shaen and Ada Elizabeth (Holborn) Shaen.

Captain, United States Navy, retired. Instructor of Mathematics and Mechanical Drawing, Heald's Engineering College, San Francisco, California.

Graduate Annapolis Naval Academy and subsequently completed War College Senior Course and Course in Strategy and Tactics.

Took part in Nicaraguan Campaign, 1913; Commander Cruiser Monterey, Atlantic Fleet, World War I; Commanded Naval Training Camp, Seattle, Washington, 1919; commanded destroyers and cruisers and served as Exective Officer on battleships and other vessels, 1919-33; Naval Inspector of Ordinance in Charge, Naval Ammunition Depot, Pearl Harbor, Hawaii, 1924-26.

Retired 1933 but re-entered active service 1940; assigned to staff of Commander, Western Sea Frontier, covering coastal waters of Washington, Oregon and California for merchant shipping control and routing, 1940-45.

Awarded Nicaraguan Campaign Medal; Victory Medal (Armed guard clasp); American Defense Service Medal.

Wf.: Member Presidio Women's Club and Women's Athletic Club, San Francisco.

ii. Agnes Burnett. b. 3 Oct., 1885; d. young.

iii. Edith Warren. b. 5 Oct., 1887, d. 18 Aug., 1948. High School teacher, Kingston, New York, and Newark, New Jersey, for more than thirty eight years. Selected for temporary exchange of teachers between Newark and Santa Monica, California, 1930-31.

Educated Kingston Academy, 1907; New York State College for Teachers, 1911 (B. A.); Teachers College, Columbia University, New York, 1923 (M. A.).

Member Essex County College Club, Newark; National Education Association; President, High School Women, 1945-46. Travelled in Europe 1928 and 1936.

Resided Kingston and Newark.

79. iv. James William. b. 14 Apr., 1889; m. Sarah Louise Martin.

v. Elizabeth Graham. b. 22 Mch., 1892; d. 1 June, 1933; unm.

Teacher, graduate nurse, Instructor of Nurses, Jane Stanford Hospital, San Francisco, and San Joaquin Hospital, Stockton, California.

Educated at Kingston Academy; New York State College for Teachers, Albany, New York; St. Christopher's Hospital for Children, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania.

Resided Kingston, New York, Chrome and Newark, New Jersey, and Philadelphia.

vi. Alice Howard. b. 5 Oct., 1898. Teacher, painter, writer. Librarian and Instructor in library work, Nichols Junior High School, Mount Vernon, New York.

Educated Kingston High School, Kingston, New York; Normal Schools at Montclair, New Jersey and Geneseo, New York; Teachers College, Columbia University, New York (B. S. in Education, 1928; M. A. in Fine Arts, 1945).

Communication Corps of Civilian Defense, Mount Vernon, 1943-44; Public Information Committee, Mount Vernon Branch, American Red Cross, 1943-46; Director of War Stamp and Bond sales, Nichols Junior High School, three years; Recording Secretary Business and Professional Women's Club, Inc., Mount Vernon, 1945-46, Vice President, 1947; member Executive Committee Mount Vernon Teachers Association, 1944-46; District Chairman, Mount Vernon Community Fund; member of Council, Westchester County Federation of Teachers' Unions.

Author and producer of successful plays for children; painter of frieze at Bellevue-Yorkville Health Center, New York City, which has won high praise for originality and artistic effect.

Compiler Scott, Newkirk and De Witt genealogies for Chipp Family in England and America; co-author, with Jean A. Steele, of "Sing On, America," a pageant produced by community of Mount Vernon for "I Am An American" Day, 1945; author of Picture Dictionary for Boys and Girls, Doubleday Doran, 1947.

Enthusiastic Victory Gardener; winner of prizes for vegetables, canning and flower arrangements.

Resided Kingston and Mount Vernon, New York; Montclair, Teaneck and Hackensack, New Jersey.

47. KATHERINE BURNETT (4) (CHIPP) HARRIS. ((dau. Elizabeth Graham (3) (Burnett) Chipp, Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 19 May, 1861; m. 25 Feb., 1886, John Ferguson Harris, s. Rev. John Ferguson Harris and Susanna (Taylor) Harris; b. 5 June, 1862, d. 14 Dec., 1927.

Hsbd.: Expert in reinforced concrete construction; employed by United States Government on important projects. Later specialized in sanitation; originated and patented portable concrete septic tank. Rec-

ognized authority; equipped numerous industrial villages. Founder of Stroudsburg Septic Tank Co., of which he was President and General Manager.

Possessed fine bass voice and was soloist in leading choirs and concerts throughout the United States.

Descendant of ancient Italian family which had settled in England prior to middle of 12th Century and subsequently removed to Holland. A member of this family, Klaes Kuyper Janszen Romeyn, came to New Netherlands 1654 and was the progenitor of the eminent Romeyn family in America.

Resided Savannah, Georgia; Wilmington, North Carolina; Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, and Hackensack, New Jersey.

Children (surname Harris):

i. Anna Graham. b. 4 May, 1887. Singer, vocal teacher, chorus and choir conductor.

Attended Erasmus Hall High School and Adelphi College, Brooklyn, New York; studied singing with Herbert Witherspoon and Adelaide Gescheidt, and coached Oratoria with Charles Albert Baker, New York City.

Has a beautiful and well trained contralto voice, used effectively in choir and concert work in some of the largest churches and auditoriums in America. For more than nineteen years Conductor of Women's Chorus of Hackensack, New Jersey, which repeatedly won first prize in Statewide competition. Soloist in First Presbyterian Church, New York City, Rev. Harry Emerson Fosdick, Minister; and has been Choir Director and contralto soloist of First Presbyterian Church of Hackensack for thirteen years, with choir of twenty-five voices and paid quartet.

Resided Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, Hackensack and Ridgewood, New Jersey.

80. ii. John Ferguson, b. 26 Jan., 1891. m. Georgia Belle Lightbourn.

iii. Katherine Burnett. b. 20 Nov., 1897. Secretary to President, Cement Products Co., Wilmington, N. C.; Secretary, Chatham Episcopal Institute, Chatham, Va., Secretary and Commercial Teacher, St. Faith's School, Saratoga Springs, N. Y.; Secretary, Miss Sayward's School, Overbrook, Philadelphia, Pa.; Secretary to Manager, Green Hill Farms Hotel, Overbrook; Clerk, War Price and Rationing Board, Philadelphia, Pa.

Attended Savannah High School; Beechwood Preparatory School; Martha Washington College, Abington, Va.; graduate, Drexel Institute, Philadelphia, Pa.

During World War I performed confidential work for Council of National Defense; prepared charts used in Congress.

Prepared Harris, Ferguson and Romeyn genealogies

for The Chipp Family in England and America. Collected data for History of Overbrook Farms, by Dr. T. J. d'Apery. Wrote weekly column for Overbrook Mirror, local newspaper.

World War II: Chairman Red Cross Surgical Dressings Unit, Memorial Church of St. Paul, and Overbrook Wool Committee of Red Cross; Instructor, Presbyterian Red Cross Surgical Dressings Unit; Volunteer, Rationing Board No. 47 of Overbrook; Secretary, Local Board; Rationing Clerk, Office of Price Administration; Administrative Clerk, Rationing District No. 6 of Philadelphia.

Officer, Rector's Aid, Memorial Church of St. Paul and Overbrook Red Cross Chapter; Captain, Needlework Guild of America and United War Chest Campaign; member Drexel Alumni Association and Janet Sayward Club.

Resided Catskill and Bath Beach, New York; Savannah, Georgia; Wilmington, North Carolina; Hackensack, New New Jersey; Philadelphia, Pennsylvania.

48. WARREN SIDNEY (4) CHIPP. ((s. Elizabeth Graham (3) (Burnett) Chipp, Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 30 Apr., 1867, at Kingston, New York. m. 12 Mch., 1899, Annetta Rebecca (Biggs) Klingensmith, dau. George Washington Biggs and Margaret (Baldwin) Biggs; b. 2 May, 1866, at Montpelier, Indiana. (Her Biog. Chap. 28.)

Traveled for several years in far Western States and Alaska, including 1897 Gold Rush; connected with general merchandise store in Arlington, Oregon, and later with one firm in general merchandise business at Boise, Idaho, for more than thirty years. Is a well known and highly respected citizen of Boise; active in church work for many years as Trustee, Sunday School Superintendent, Deacon and Teacher.

Children (surname Chipp):

i. Warren Valentine. b. 14 Feb., 1900; d. 8 July, 1931; m. 30 June, 1923, Georgine Beatrice Ulrich, dau. Martin Eugene Ulrich and May Ella (Breeze) Ulrich; b. 2 Nov., 1898. (Now Mrs. Fred McClaran of 1317 East Jefferson, Boise, Idaho.)

Salesman; Private United States Army; enlisted at 17 at beginning of World War I; served at Chateau Thierry, Aisne-Marne, San Mihiel, Meuse-Argonne and Belleu Woods; also in Army of Occupation. Was in Headquarters Company, 246th Field Artillery.

81. ii. Margaret Dorothy. b. 8 Aug., 1905; m. Kenneth Kipling Stratton.

49. ELIZABETH HOPKINS (4) (BURNETT) SMETHURST. ((dau. Robert (3), Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 29 Jan., 1864, at New York City, d. 28 Feb., 1941, at Cincinnati, Ohio; bur. Wiltwyck Cem., Kingston, New York; m. 1 June, 1886, Richard Smethurst, s. Richard Smethurst and Rebecca (Curry) Smethurst; b. 5 Dec., 1864, d. 4 Jan., 1933; bur. Wiltwyck Cem., Kingston.

Attended New York City College.

Resided Port Ewen, New York City and Bath Beach, New York; Philadelphia, Pennsylvania; Bayonne, New Jersey; San Juan, Puerto Rico; Columbus, Madisonville and Cincinnati, Ohio.

Hsbd: Certified Public Accountant, 1898-1933. Head of firm, Richard Smethurst & Company, Cincinnati, 1909-31.

Member Ohio Society of Certified Public Accountants, American Society of Certified Public Accountants, Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks, Cincinnati Men's Club, Hyde Park Country Club; Trustee Cuvier Press Club, Cincinnati.

Children (surname Smethurst):

82. i. Richard, Jr. b. 29 Mch., 1887. m. Catherine Agnes Burns.
83. ii. Robert Burnett. b. 8 Aug., 1888. m. Mary Elizabeth Logan.

FIFTH GENERATION

For explanation of arrangement, numbering and abbreviations, see Page 91-2.

50. GEORGE LANGDON (5) STORER. ((s. George Langdon (4) Storer, Anna Amelia (3) (Burnett) Storer, Rev. William (2), William (1).)) b. 7 Sept., 1882; m. 2 Sept., 1907, Agnes Rappelyea Brewer, dau. William Brewer and Pauline Brewer; b. 6 Nov., 1885.

Salesman.

Member, New York Society of the Cincinnati.

Resided Nutley, New Jersey.

Child (surname Storer):

i. Eleanor Florence. b. 18 Dec., 1910.

51. EDNA STORER (5) (GRAFF) CORCORAN. ((dau. Mary Louise (4) (Storer) Graff, Anna Amelia (3) (Burnett) Storer, Rev. William (2), William (1).)) b. 19 Nov., 1890; m. 19 Nov., 1909, Charles Emmett Corcoran, s. Cornelius Henry Corcoran and Mary Ellen (Hollaran) Corcoran; b. 3 Apr., 1887; divorced 1926.

Hsbd.: Sales Manager Officer Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks, Brooklyn, New York.

Resided Brooklyn, New York; East Orange, Newark and Bloomfield, New Jersey.

Children (surname Corcoran):

84. i. Shirley Marie. b. 19 July, 1911. m. Spencer Hall Gries.
85. ii. Dorothy Edna. b. 14 Jan., 1913. m. Lawrence Patrick Maude.
86. iii. Charles Emmett, Jr. b. 11 Nov., 1916. m. (1st) Mildred Elizabeth Milligan; (2nd) Virginia Irma Greenbury.

52. EDWARD SIDNEY (5) MILLS. ((s. Helen Burnett (4) (Storer) Mills, Anna Amelia (3) (Burnett) Storer, Rev. William (2), William (1).)) b. 4 Oct., 1886; m. 23 Mch., 1918, Madeleine Louise Aaron, dau. Frank Ellis Aaron and Fannie Louise (Snow) Aaron; b. 4 Feb., 1890.

Senior Chief Accountant, United States Navy Department.
Lieutenant, United States Navy, during World War I, 1917-21.
Past Commander, 106th Infantry Post, American Legion; 32nd degree Mason; Shriner; Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks.
Resided Brooklyn and Baldwin, New York.

Child (surname Mills):

i. Edward Sidney Mills, Jr. b. 25 Jan., 1922. In training, 1944, for Naval officer's commission, but owing to favorable turn in war was declared "surplus," with thousands of others, when within one month of graduation; served one year on destroyer in Pacific and was honorably discharged, as Seaman 1st class, 1946. Now (1947) attend- Hofstra College, Hempstead, New York.

53. EDWARD STEPHEN (5) STORER. ((s. Ebenezer (4) Storer, Anna Amelia (3) (Burnett) Storer, Rev. William (2), William (1).)) b. 17 Aug., 1893; m. Mary Fair.

Children (surname Storer):

i. Joyce. b. 4 June, 1925.
ii. Audrey. b. 4 Nov., 1927.
iii. Jacqueline. b. 7 Oct., 1930.

54. DOROTHEA (5) (STORER) MANN. ((dau. Ebenezer (4) Storer, Anna Amelia (3) (Burnett) Storer, Rev. William (2), William (1).)) b. 3 Jan., 1895; m. 27 Dec., 1917, John Mann, s. Dr. John Mann and Belle (Vandervort) Mann; b. 14 Dec., 1890.
Packer Collegiate Institute, 1913; Barnard College, Columbia University, 1915.
Hsbd.: Dental Surgeon.
Capt. United States Army, 77th Div., World War I.
Peddie School, 1912; University of Pennsylvania, 1915.

Children (surname Mann):

87. i. Jean. b. 13 Apr., 1920. m. Technical Sergeant William Edward Rembt.
ii. John. b. 5 Sept., 1923. Electronic Technician's Mate, 3rd class, United States Navy, Naval Research Laboratory, Washington, D. C.
iii. Nancy. b. 5 June, 1931.

55. FRANCES (5) (STORER) FRANZ. ((dau. Ebenezer (4) Storer, Anna Amelia (3) (Burnett) Storer, Rev. William (2), William (1).)) b. 17 Nov., 1899 (twin to Naomi); m. 9 Nov., 1929, Charles Franz, Jr., s. Charles Franz and Bertha (Segnal) Franz; b. 20 Aug., 1894.
Member Garden City-Hempstead Community Club; Garden City Casino.
Hsbd.: Accountant and Travelling Auditor.
Private 1st class 102nd Military Police, 27th Div., United States Army, World War I; Dickebusch Sector, East Poperinche Line; St. Maurice River, Guilmont Farm, The Knoll, Vierstadt Ridge, Jonc de Mer Ridge, La Selle River, Hindenburg Line.

Teacher, Garden City Cathedral of the Incarnation.
Member, Masonic Lodge; American Legion; Garden City Casino; Blue Ridge Country Club.
Resided Glen Cove, New York City and Garden City, New York.
Children (surname Franz):
i. Althea Storer. b. 4 Oct., 1931.
ii. Charles Eben. b. 20 May, 1935.
iii. Langdon Storer. b. 7 Apr., 1937.

56. HAROLD COOK (5) POWLES. ((s. Mary Ogden (4) (Burnett) Powles, Joseph Mosher Eaton (3), Rev. William (2), William (1).)) b. 11 May, 1892; m. 9 Apr., 1921, Edna Maude King, dau. George Aldington King and Emily Maude (Booth) King; b. 24 Feb., 1895.
Chief Clerk, Premium Division, American Brass Company.
Private 1st class 219th Co., Military Police, 1917-19, World War I.
Three years Pratt Institute, Brooklyn, New York. Free and accepted Mason.
Wf.: Drexel Institute, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania.
Resided Brooklyn, New York, and Waterbury, Connecticut.
Children (surname Powles):
i. Charles King. b. 7 May, 1923; m. 25 Apr., 1943, Ida Marjorie Loertz, dau. John George Loertz and Ida Wilhelmina (Buehner) Loertz; b. 13 Aug., 1920.
Kingsbury Grammar School, Witby, Conn.; Wooster Preparatory, Danbury, Conn.; Lincoln Chiropratic College, Indianapolis, Ind.; Institute of Science and Art of Chiropractic, New York. Will graduate 1946. Member Delta Tau Alpha, Honorary Chiropractic Fraternity.
Wf.: Washington Grade School, Shield High School, Seymour, Ind.; Graduate, Witmer Business College, Seymour, Ind.; Jordan Conservatory of Music, Indianapolis, Ind., 1940-43, majoring in voice.
Member, Sigma Alpha Iota, National Music Fraternity, Indianapolis, Ind.
Resided Waterbury, Conn.; Indianapolis, Ind.; New York City.
Child (surname Powles):
i. Mark Vincent. b. 18 Oct., 1948.
ii. Carol Booth. b. 16 Mch., 1927.

57. MARION DENTON (5) (POWLES) NORWOOD. ((dau. Mary Ogden (4) (Burnett) Powles, Joseph Mosher Eaton (3), Rev. William (2), William (1).)) b. 13 Mch., 1900; m., 20 June, 1925, Robert Griffin Norwood, s. Guy Earle Norwood and Anna (Heitsman) Norwood; b. 22 July, 1902.
Graduate Teachers College, Columbia University; teacher, Lake Erie College, Painesville, Ohio; and High School, Irvington, New Jersey; Librarian, Rowayton Public Library.
Hsbd.: Assistant Vice President, Central Hanover Bank and Trust Co., New York City; President Rowayton Beach Association, past six

years; graduate Columbia University; member Phi Sigma Kappa fraternity.

Resided Brooklyn, New York; Waterbury, Connecticut; Bloomfield, New Jersey; and Rowayton, Connecticut.

Children (surname Norwood):

i. Joan Carol, b. 19 Feb., 1927; m., 27 Sept., 1947, Harold Phelps Staley, Jr., student, b. 28 May, 1922, s. Harold Phelps Staley, Sr., and Ethel May (Davies) Staley.

ii. Robert Griffin, Jr. (identical twin). b. 8 Mch., 1930.

iii. Richard Denton (identical twin). b. 8 Mch., 1930.

58. MABEL IRENE (5) (BURNETT) DODGE. ((dau. George Storer (4) Burnett, Joseph Mosher Eaton (3), Rev. William (2), William (1).)) m. Stanley Holt Dodge.

Child (surname Dodge):

i. Peter Burnett.

59. MARION HELEN (5) (BURNETT) O'HARA. ((dau. George Storer (4) Burnett, Joseph Mosher Eaton (3), Rev. William (2), William (1).)) m. Kenneth O'Hara.

Child (surname O'Hara):

i. Marion Irene. m. Waldo Evans; has a s. Robert.

60. JOHN ARCHIBALD (5) HEYMAN. ((s. Annie (4) (Hill-Rennie) Heyman, Agnes (3) (Burnett) Hill-Rennie, Alexander (2), William (1).))

Child (surname Heyman):

88. i. John Hughes. b. 10 Nov., 1906. m. Betty Sandiland.

61. ROBERT EDWARD (5) HINE. ((s. Robert Burnett (4) Hine, Amelia (3) (Burnett) Hine, Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 20 Apr., 1889, d. 3 May, 1942, at Milwaukee, Wisconsin, bur. in Wisconsin Memorial Park, Milwaukee, Wisconsin; m. 17 Sept., 1921, Carol Janet Adler, dau. Emanuel D. Adler and Clara (Schloss) Adler; b. 27 May, 1897, d. 19 Jan., 1943, at Milwaukee, Wisconsin, and is bur. with hsbd.

Lighting fixture manufacturer.

Second Lieut. United States Air Service, World War I, serving in France; two wounds; awarded Medaille Militaire and Croix de Guerre with palm.

First Lieut. United States Army Reserve, Military Intelligence Division.

State Officer, American Legion, 1921; District Governor Lions International, 1925; Board of Governors Lions International, 1926; Wisconsin Open Ping-Pong Championship, 1931.

Resided Milwaukee, Wisconsin.

Children (surname Hine):

i. Virginia Burnett. b. 19 Jan., 1923.

ii. Robert Emanuel. b. 9 Jan., 1927.

62. BURNETT MILLBROOK (5) HINE. ((Henry (4) Hine, Amelia (3) (Burnett) Hine, Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 25 Apr., 1885, at Warrugal, Victoria, Australia; m. (1st), 25 June, 1908, Amy Smith, dau. Joseph

Smith and Fanny Smith, of Brighton, Victoria, Australia; b. 25 July, 1887, d. 16 June, 1925; m. (2nd), 17 Feb., 1927, Emma Steel, dau. Birketh Steel and Emma Steel of Barrow-in-Furness, Lancashire, England; later of Neutral Bay, New South Wales, Australia; b. 19 Aug., 1904.

Employed for more than twenty years, to 1931, by Dalgety & Co., Ltd., wool merchants; and subsequently dealt in properties throughout Australia.

Resided Warragul, Victoria, Lane Cove and Cammeray, New South Wales, and elsewhere in Australia.

Child by 1st wife (surname Hine):

i. Murvyn Arthur. b. 2 Sept., 1910; m., 3 Dec., 1941, Irene Lorna Patch, b. 7 Nov., 1917, dau. Thomas Bart Patch. Welder. Member Northbridge Golf Club.

Children (surname Hine):

i. Helen Charmaine. b. 19 Aug., 1943.

ii. John Burnett. b. 21 Aug., 1945.

Child by 2nd wife (surname Hine):

ii. Joan Elizabeth. b. 4 Dec., 1927.

63. PERCIVAL SUTTON (5) HINE. ((s. Henry (4) Hine, Amelia (3) (Burnett) Hine, Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 13 Dec., 1887, at Warragul, Victoria, Australia; m., 21 Mch., 1918, Kate Elizabeth Bentley, dau. Arthur Bentley and Ellen Bentley of Bardfield, End Green, Thaxted, Essex, England; b. 16 Feb., 1896.

Engineer.

Served four years in World War I as Lance Corporal, 23rd Battalion, Infantry, Australian Imperial Forces. Enlisted 1914. Was in Army of Occupation, Egypt, saw action at Gallipoli, and was on Southland when torpedoed. Transferred to France; took part in first Battle of the Somme and was wounded; later in Battle of Hamel, where wounded again.

Resided at Warrugal and Northcote, Victoria, Australia.

Children (surname Hine):

i. Doris Norma. b. 19 Oct., 1920. d. in infancy.

ii. Edna Jean. b. 15 June, 1924. m., 14 Sept., 1946, James Selleck, 22, Textile Operator.

iii. Henry Percival. b. 27 Jan., 1926. Served in army during World War II, and is now (1947) studying for an engineering diploma.

64. VIOLA MABEL (5) (HINE) WAKELIN. ((dau. Henry (4) Hine, Amelia (3) (Burnett) Hine, Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 28 Sept., 1890, at Caulfield, Melbourne, Victoria, Australia, d. 20 Jan., 1947; m. 3 July, 1930, William Neil Wakelin, s. John Edward Wakelin and Elsie Christinia Henriette Wakelin, both born in South Australia .

Certificated nurse.

Hsbd.: Inspector.

Private 48th Battalion, Australian Imperial Forces, World War I,

1916-19. Saw action at Bullcourt, France. Prisoner of War in Germany 20 months.

Resided Caulfield, Melbourne, Victoria, Cowell and Adelaide, South Australia.

Children (surname Wakelin):

i. Bevan Leil. b. 21 Jan., 1932.
ii. Elsie Burnett. b. 13 Dec., 1936.

65. HENRY ("HARRY") (5) HINE. ((s. William (4) Hine, Amelia (3) (Burnett) Hine, Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 22 June, 1876, New York City, d. 26 Sept., 1918, Cook's Falls, New York; m., Aug., 1896, Bertha Hermina Erasmi, dau. Frederick Erasmi and Katherine (Oeters) Erasmi; b. 15 Dec., 1877.

Partner in Hine Brothers, color manufacturers and chemical brokers, New York City.

Resided Brooklyn, New York.

Children (surname Hine):

89. i. Herbert. b. 27 Dec., 1897. m. Adelaide Marguerite Kuck.
ii. Frank. b. 1899; d. in infancy.
90. iii. Helen Catherine Frances. b. 21 Feb., 1903. m. Harold Richard Oeters.
91. iv. Ethel Mae Olivia. b. 27 May, 1905. m. Herman Hugo Johannsen.
v. Anna Valencia Hazel. b. 1907; d. in infancy.
vi. Harry, Jr. b. 1911; d. in infancy.
92. vii. Bertha Anna Cathleen. b. 13 Sept., 1914. m. Harry Bloomfield Ahlheim.
viii. William. b. 1918; d. in infancy.

66. ARTHUR (5) HINE. ((s. William (4) Hine, Amelia (3) (Burnett) Hine, Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 18 Aug., 1890; m. 10 Dec., 1912, Iva Tilly Pearsall, dau. William Pearsall and Julia (Tilly) Pearsall; d. 17 Aug., 1943, bur. Lawrence, New York.

Partner, 1901-31, in Hine Brothers, color manufacturers and chemical brokers, New York City.

Child (surname Hine):

93. i. Elaine Mary. b. 1 Oct., 1913. m. Isaac Richmond Hoxie, Jr.

67. ARTHUR ROBERT (5) LEIGH. ((s. Margaret (4) (Hine) Leigh, Amelia (3) (Burnett) Hine, Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 30 May, 1877, d. 1 Sept., 1933, Ninette Sanitarium, bur. Belmont, Manitoba; m. 8 June, 1920, Elsie Florence Smith, dau. Henry George Smith and Sarah Ann (Harborow) Smith; b. 1884, London, England.

Farmer.

Private, 18th Canadian Reserve Battalion in France, 1916 to end of World War I. Member Canadian Legion.

Resided near Ninette, Manitoba, Canada.

Child (surname Leigh):

i. Robert Lindsay. b. 26 Feb., 1922. Private Royal Canadian

Army Service Corps, 1941; service in England, 1942, France, 1944, with Transport & Supply Co.

68. MARGARET (5) (LEIGH) HARRIS. ((dau. Margaret (4) (Hine) Leigh, Amelia (3) (Burnett) Hine, Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 3 May, 1884, Witney, Oxon, England; m., 25 Feb., 1928, Henry Harris, s. Isaac Morton Harris and Mary Ann (Worsley) Harris; b. 27 Jan., 1874, at Melbourne, Australia; d. 27 Jan., 1927, at Durban, South Africa.

Resided in England till 1911; then South Africa.

Hsbd.: Retired wholesale Tobacconist and sports instructor.

Served in Kaffrarian Mounted Rifles, East London Regiment, Boer War.

Child (surname Harris):

i. Philippa Margaret. b. 13 Dec., 1928.

69. FREDERIC LEAROYD (5) HINE. ((s. Frederick (4) Hine, Amelia (3) (Burnett) Hine, Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 1 Jan., 1886; m., 2 June, 1913, Millicent Harris, dau. Lewis Harris and Leah (Younger) Harris.

Cotton Merchant and broker.

Resided at Liverpool; Huyton, Lancashire; London, and Bourne End, Bucks. In London was bombed out of hotel and flat. Was member Liverpool Racquet Club, Liverpool Cricket Club, Huyton Golf Club and Tennis Club.

World War I: Joined British Army, 1915; Artists' Rifles Officers' Training Corps, Jan., 1917; Cavalry School, July, 1917; 2nd Lieut. Reserve Hussars, Mch., 1918, waiting to join the 10th, but finally sent to France with 1st Northumberland Hussars, July, 1918. Invalided home Nov., 1918 (gas and rheumatic fever); demobilized, 1919, with rank of Lieutenant.

World War II. Started confidential work for War Office, Feb., 1939; when war broke out, Sept., 1939, removed to London in similar service. After the war was moved to Control Commission Headquarters, Germany, where he now is (1947). Is a brilliant linguist, which is valuable in his present post.

Wf.: Has been member Formby and Huyton Golf Clubs; Ladies' Golf Club, Whitehall; Liverpool Cricket Club and Ladies' Club; Ladies' Army & Navy Club; English Speaking Union; Maidenhead Golf Club; U. N. A., a United Nations organization; and Secretary, National Savings group.

Women's Voluntary Service, 1938 till end of war, and Canadian Hospital, 1941-46, in Canteen and other work, some secret.

70. HELENA SARAH (5) (HOWSE) RICHARDS. ((dau. Elizabeth Jane (4) (Hine) Howse, Amelia (3) (Burnett) Hine, Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 21 Nov., 1880, Queenstown, South Africa; d. 18 Oct., 1918, Ladybrand, Orange Free State, South Africa, bur. Ladybrand; m., 19 June, 1907, Rev. Harold Bertie Richards, s. James Richards and Sarah Elizabeth (Philp) Richards; b. 25 Dec., 1873, Enfield Highway, London, England; d. 23 Nov., 1945, Port Elizabeth, South Africa.

Resided in South Africa.

Hsbd.: Minister of Methodist Church of South Africa for 44 years. Trained at Methodist Ministerial College, Handsworth, Birmingham, England. Preached first sermon August, 1892, as Lay Assistant in John Wesley's own chapel, City Road, London, the mother church of world Methodism.

Came to South Africa Nov., 1896; held pastorates in Port Alfred, Kimberly, Ladybrand, Heilbron, Ixopo, Vryheid and many other cities and towns.

Children (surname Richards):

i. Hilda Miriam. b. 23 Apr., 1908, at Cape Town; d. 13 Apr., 1923. Unm. bur. Heilbron Cemetery, Orange Free State.

94. ii. Marjorie Elizabeth Burnett. b. 3 May, 1910, at Cape Town. m. Edwin Graham Velleman.

71. HILDA BURNETT (5) (HOWSE) BEALE. ((dau. Elizabeth Jane (4) (Hine) Howse, Amelia (3) (Burnett) Hine, Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 20 Sept., 1883, Grahamstown, South Africa; m. 30 Mch., 1912, Ernest Dugmore Beale, s. George Beale and Mary Ann Dorothea (Black) Beale; b. 1 Oct., 1882, Queenstown, South Africa; d. 10 Oct., 1943, Port Elizabeth, South Africa.

Hsbd.: Resident Magistrate and Native Commissioner, Union of South Africa.

World War I: Saw active service with South African Field Artillery and Heavy Artillery. For biog. see Chap. 28.

Resided many cities in South Africa.

Child (surname Beale):

95. i. Gordon Howse. 26 Aug., 1914. m. Eunice Jean Egan.

72. ROBERT BURNETT (5) HINE. ((s. James Balmain (4) Hine, Amelia (3) (Burnett) Hine, Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 9 July, 1882, Queenstown, South Africa; d. 18 Sept., 1942, Johannesburg, South Africa; m. 23 May, 1911, Catherine Bridget Robertson, dau. William Robertson and Elizabeth (Egan) Robertson; b. 11 Feb., 1888, near Krugersdorp, Transvaal.

Merchant.

Served with South African forces in Boer War.

Resided Johannesburg, South Africa, since 1893.

Child (surname Hine):

96. i. Douglas Burnett. b. 16 Apr., 1912. m. (1st) Yvonne Elizabeth Roome Owen; (2nd), 16 April, 1949, Daphne Joan Reed Jeffery.

73. WILLIAM HENRY WARDER (5) HINE. ((s. James Balmain (4) Hine, Amelia (3) (Burnett) Hine, Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 14 Jan., 1886; Cathcart, Cape Province; m. 17 Oct., 1927, Evelyn Budge Carwardine, dau. Percy Harlakenden Carwardine and Euphemia Elizabeth Lindsay (Budge) Carwardine; b. 23 Nov., 1905, Gualiguaycito, Argentina.

Civil Engineer; farmer; and recently associated with C. F. Shaw, Ltd., Manufacturers' Agents.

Enlisted as Trooper in Roysten's Horse for Zulu Rebellion, 1906, and served in Natal and Zululand.

World War I: Joined 1915 as Lieut. 12th Nottinghamshire and Derbyshire Pioneers (Sherwood Foresters); served in France, Flanders and Egypt; discharged 1919 as Major. Medals: Zulu Rebellion; World War I, 1914-15 Star; General Service Medal; Victory Medal; Military Cross.

Wf.: Descended from ancient Carwardine family (Chap. 27). For her genealogy see Appendix.

Resided South Africa; Colonia Baron, Mauricio Mayer and La Cumbre, Argentina.

Child (surname Hine):

i. Christine Carwardine. b. 12 July, 1933.

74. GLADYS LEIGHTON (5) (LINDSAY, SANCHEZ[1]) SHORTRIDGE. ((dau. Mary Augusta (4) (Joyce) Lindsay, Ellen Leighton (3) (Burnett) Joyce, Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 15 Jan., 1886; m. (1st), 13 Mch., 1906, Luis Noriega y Sanchez; b. 15 June, 1881; (2nd), 19 Nov., 1917, Charles Morris Shortridge, s. Charles Morris Shortridge; b. 1 Apr., 1893; d. 14 Jan., 1936.

Member Delta Iota Chi Sorority; Native Daughters of Golden West.

1st hsbd.: Hotel manager; educated in France and England; spoke five languages.

2nd hsbd.: Salesman; Deputy United States Marshal; attended University of Arizona; private first class American Expeditionary Force, World War I.

Child by 1st hsbd. (surname Sanchez):

97. i. Lucia Augusta. b. 25 Dec., 1906. m. Duncan Linus Browning.

75. HELEN ESTELLE (5) (JOYCE, CAMPION) McMULLIN. ((dau. Willis Burnett (4) Joyce, Ellen Leighton (3) (Burnett) Joyce, Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 23 Jan., 1893; m. (1st), 2 Apr., 1913, Michael Francis Campion, s. Michael Patrick Campion and Ellen (Campion) Campion (maiden name and married name the same); b. 28 Sept., 1873; m. (2nd), 11 Nov., 1919, John Francis McMullin, s. George Henry McMullin and Helen (Kennedy) McMullin; b. 3 Jan., 1893.

1st hsbd.: Publications manager.

---

[1]According to the rather complex system of Spanish names, a child takes the surname of both father and mother, connected by the conjunction "y", meaning "and." A wife takes only the paternal surname of her husband, usually preceded by "de," meaning "of." However, when an American woman marries a Spaniard, and resides in the United States, it is optional whether or not the Spanish system shall be used. In this case Gladys Leighton Lindsay, instead of using the surname "de Noriega," after her marriage, elected instead to use the name "Sanchez."

2nd hsbd.: Advertising and Publicity Agent; now with State Orchardist.

Lieut. (j. g.) United States Navy, World War I.

Member Knights of Columbus, Native Sons of California, Olympic Club, San Francisco; Past Commander American Legion, Fred G. Bunch Post 116.

Resided San Francisco, New York City, Visalia and Atascadero, California.

Child by 1st hsbd. (surname Campion):

98. i. Helen Joyce. b. 20 Nov., 1914. m. Leland Bourke Welch.

By 2nd hsbd. (surname McMullin):

99. ii. Patricia. b. 25 Jan., 1925. m. Lester Eugene Howes.

76. SIBYL REGINA (5) (JOYCE) MORGAN. ((dau. Willis Burnett (4) Joyce, Ellen Leighton (3) (Burnett) Joyce, Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 4 Feb., 1896; m. 10 Oct., 1921, Dr. Thomas Logan Morgan, s. Loring William Morgan and Martha Jane (Williams) Morgan; b. 11 Aug., 1895.

High School, Business College and business career before marriage.

Hsbd.: Osteopathic physician. Served in United States Navy, Medical Corps, World War I.

Attended University of Nebraska for pre-medical work; graduate of College of Osteopathy, Kirksville, Missouri.

Resided Lihue, Kauai, Territory of Hawaii; San Francisco and Piedmont, California; and Paris, France.

Children (surname Morgan):

100. i. Thomas Logan, Jr. b. 10 Jan., 1924; m. June Elynor Hollister.

ii. Nancy Joyce. b. 31 Jan., 1929.

77. HERBERT EDWARD BALMAIN (5) DICKSON. ((s. Marion Margaret (4) (Balmain) Dickson, Jane Farquhar (3) (Burnett) Balmain, Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 14 Feb., 1864; m. abt. 1884 Ethel Vivcash. d. in Chicago, Illinois, abt. 1914. Eminent surgeon. Naturalized American citizen.

Children (surname Dickson):

i. Herbert Edward Balmain. b. 1892. m. Kitty Davis. No children.

ii. Wilfrid Gordon. b. 1900. m. Doris Bodman. 2 children, Patrick and Moira.

78. HILARO HOWARD WATHEN (5) DICKSON. ((s. Marion Margaret (4) (Balmain) Dickson, Jane Farquhar (3) (Burnett) Balmain, Robert (2), William (1).)) b. July, 1865; m. Mrs. Edith (van Someren) Carrick. Schoolmaster. d. May, 1926.

Child (surname Dickson):

i. Gerald Hilaro van Someren. b. 10 Jan., 1906. m. and has 2 children, Penelope Anne and Christopher.

79. JAMES WILLIAM (5) SCOTT. ((s. Alice Warren (4) (Chipp) Scott, Elizabeth Graham (3) (Burnett) Chipp, Robert (2), William (1).))

b. 14 Apr., 1889, d. 1 Oct., 1943; m. 25 July, 1914, Sarah Louise Martin, dau. Henry Livingston Martin and Hannah Leah (Addis) Martin; b. 3 May, 1880.

Salesman.

Served in New York National Guard; prominent in United Commercial Travelers; active in the work of Young Men's Christian Association.

Resided in Kingston, New York.

Child (surname Scott):

101. i. James William Scott, Jr. b. 4 July, 1917. m. Nan Harriman Inglis.

80. JOHN FERGUSON (5) HARRIS. ((s. Katherine Burnett (4) (Chipp) Harris, Elizabeth Graham (3) (Burnett) Chipp, Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 26 Jan., 1891; m. 12 Dec., 1917, Georgia Belle Lightbourn, dau. James Francis Lightbourn and Mary Caroline (Courtenay) Lightbourn; b. 19 Dec., 1891.

President and General Manager, Stroudsburg Septic Tank Co., founded by his father.

Served throughout World War I as Captain and Major; went overseas on Leviathan, Mch., 1918. Saw active service in several advanced sectors. Was with first American troops to enter Alsace, then part of Germany. Commanded a company at San Mihiel and a battalion in Meuse-Argonne offensive. Gassed at La Schuct, wounded at San Mihiel, shot down in an advance beyond the Meuse. Recovered and finally came home on City of Paris in command of 3,000 troops.

Awarded Purple Heart and Silver Star medals, also Presidential citation by President Woodrow Wilson for gallantry in action.

Has studied law, engineering and accounting.

Vestryman, Episcopal Church, 23 years, also Choir Master, Treasurer and Senior Warden; President Stroudsburg Rotary Club, 1927; member Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks 22 years; member Society of Military Engineers.

Wf.: Member Daughters of American Revolution and Monroe County Women's Club; Director of latter 5 years.

Resided East Stroudsburg, Pennsylvania; Savannah, Georgia; Wilmington, North Carolina; and Hackensack, New Jersey.

Children (surname Harris):

i. Mary Katherine. b. 20 Sept., 1918; d. in infancy.

102. ii. Georgia Belle. b. 12 June, 1920; m. Harry James Donavan, Jr.

iii. John Ferguson III. b. 15 Apr., 1925. Ensign, United States Naval Reserve; graduated as Naval Engineer, and is taking course in chemistry at University of Pennsylvania; also studying voice and has a choir position in Philadelphia. m. 3 Sept., 1949, Jacqueline Scott, dau. Mr. and Mrs. Norman E. Scott.

81. MARGARET DOROTHY (5) (CHIPP) STRATTON. ((dau. Warren Sidney (4) Chipp, Elizabeth Graham (3) (Burnett) Chipp,

Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 8 Aug., 1905; m. 30 May, 1928, Kenneth Kipling Stratton, s. Solomon Isaac Stratton and Sylvia J. (Veath) Stratton; b. 5 Apr., 1898.

Member Parent Teachers Association.

Hsbd.: Manager, Cleaning and fur storage establishment.

World War I.: Served in United States Army, Medical Corps, Private first class, nurse rating, stationed at Vancouver, Washington.

Played on High School and Army football and baseball teams and Portland baseball team; member American Legion and Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks.

Resided Portland, Oregon; Hoquim, Aberdeen and Yakima, Washington; Boise and Fayette, Idaho; and Ogden, Utah.

Children (surname Stratton):

i. Margaret Jean. b. 20 June, 1929.
ii. Warren Kenneth. b. 4 Dec., 1933.

82. RICHARD (5) SMETHURST, JR. ((s. Elizabeth Hopkins (4) (Burnett) Smethurst, Robert (3), Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 22 Mch., 1887, at Philadelphia, Pennsylvania; d. 26 June, 1946; m. Jan. 28, 1908, Catherine Agnes Burns, dau. Joseph Burns, and Catherine (Wolf) Burns; b. 4 Oct., 1886.

Certified Public Accountant in Central and North Atlantic States, with headquarters in Cincinnati, Ohio. Since 1920 has been member of Richard Smethurst & Co., and since 1931 its head. Graduate, International Accountants Society.

Member Ohio National Guard 12 years, with final rank of Major. Since beginning of World War II has been Commander of Civilian Defense of 5th Section of 5th District of Cincinnati, with population of approximately 17,000.

Member American Institute of Accountants, Ohio Society of Certified Public Accountants, Vice President, Hiawatha Sportsmen's Club of Engadine, Michigan, and since 1921 member of Advisory Faculty of International Accountants Society.

Resided Philadelphia, Pennsylvania; Bayonne, New Jersey; San Juan, Puerto Rico; New York City and Bath Beach, New York; and Cincinnati, Ohio.

Children (surname Smethurst):

i. Elizabeth Katherine. b. 18 Dec., 1908. Graduate University of Cincinnati; teacher High School and elementary school 19 years; resigning 1948 to operate gift shop and sell real estate,insurance and prefabricated log houses in Northern Michigan.
ii. Richard (twin). b. 25 Dec., 1909, d. in infancy.
iii. Joseph (twin). b. 25 Dec., 1909, d. in infancy.
103. iv. Robert Burnett II. b. 24 Sept., 1912; m. Ruth Kamphaus.
v. Anna Louise. b. 17 June, 1920. Graduate Miami University, Oxford, Ohio; assistant to Dr. McConnell, Professor of Geography; elementary school teacher since 1941.
vi. Richard III. b. 30 Sept., 1923; d. young.

83. ROBERT BURNETT (5) SMETHURST. ((s. Elizabeth Hopkins (4) (Burnett) Smethurst, Robert (3), Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 8 Aug., 1888, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania; m. 27 Dec., 1916, Mary Elizabeth Logan, dau. William Benjamin Logan and Hannah (Bowers) Logan; b. 20 Aug., 1889.

Certified Public Accountant, New York City and Cincinnati, Ohio, until 1931. Eastern Manager, Valvoline Oil Co. (now Freedom Valvoline Oil Co.), 1932; a Director, 1934.

Lieut. New Jersey National Guard; Captain United States Army, World War I. Saw service on Mexican Border, 1916; France, 1918; defense of center sector Haute-Alsace; Meuse-Argonne offensive; in reserve St. Mihiel offensive.

Member Ancient Free and Accepted Masons; Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks; American Legion; Wykagyl Country Club, New Rochelle, New York.

Resided New York City, Cincinnati, Ohio, and New Rochelle, New York.

Child (surname Smethurst):

104. i. Mary Barbara Burnett. b. 16 Feb., 1922; m. Earl Robert Elliott.

SIXTH GENERATION

For explanation of arrangement, numbering and abbreviations, see page 91-2.

84. SHIRLEY MARIE (6) (CORCORAN) GRIES. ((dau. Edna Storer (5) (Graff) Corcoran, Mary Louise (4) (Storer) Graff, Anna Amelia (3) (Burnett) Storer, Rev. William (2), William (1).)) b. 19 July, 1911; m. 20 July, 1934, Spencer Hall Gries, b. 14 Feb., 1910; divorced.

Hsbd.: Private, Cavalry, United States Army, World War II.

Resided East Orange, Bloomfield and Belleville, New Jersey.

Child (surname Gries):

i. Susan Ellen. b. 17 Nov., 1938.

85. DOROTHY EDNA (6) (CORCORAN) MAUDE. ((dau. Edna Storer (5) (Graff) Corcoran, Mary Louise (4) (Storer) Graff, Anna Amelia (3) (Burnett) Storer, Rev. William (2), William (1).)) b. 14 Jan., 1913; m. 30 July, 1938, Lawrence Patrick Maude, s. Lawrence Edward Maude and Margaret Ellen (Donahue) Maude; b. 10 June, 1913.

Graduate Bloomfield grade schools and Bloomfield High School, New Jersey.

Hsbd.: Bank clerk; graduate Newark grade schools, Orange High School, New Jersey; American Institute of Banking, Essex County, New Jersey.

Children (surname Maude):

i. Lawrence Patrick, Jr. b. 16 June, 1939.
ii. Donald Edward. b. 19 Nov., 1941.
iii. Judith Ann. b. 9 Feb., 1944.

86. CHARLES EMMETT (6) CORCORAN, JR. ((s. Edna Storer (5) (Graff) Corcoran, Mary Louise (4) (Storer) Graff, Anna Amelia (3) (Burnett) Storer, Rev. William (2), William (1).)) b. 11 Nov., 1916; m. (1st) 13 Sept., 1939, Mildred Elizabeth Milligan, dau. William Milligan and Ellen Jane (Cloughley) Milligan; b. 7 Mch., 1916; (2nd) 26 Apr., 1947, Virginia Irma Greenbury, dau. Robert John Greenbury and Isabelle Kupsh (Sutter) Greenbury, b. 23 Nov., 1923.

Machinist, Wallace & Tiernan Corporation, Belleville, New Jersey.

Fireman, 1st Class, United States Navy, World War II. Graduate Bloomfield, New Jersey, High School.

Resided East Orange, Bloomfield and Belleville, New Jersey, and Reno, Nevada.

1st wf.: Member Rainbow Girls, Chapter 12, Billings, Montana; Eastern Star, Nevada Chapter 13; Daughters of the Nile, Ammon-Ra Temple 56, Nevada.

2nd wf.: Graduate Amsterdam, New York, High School; Member Women Flyers of America, Newark, New Jersey, Chapter; Adjutant Civil Air Patrol.

Child by 1st wf. (surname Corcoran):

i. Patrician Ellen. b. 27 Aug., 1940.

87. JEAN (6) (MANN) REMBT. ((dau. Dorothea (5) (Storer) Mann, Ebenezer (4) Storer, Anna Amelia (3) (Burnett) Storer, Rev. William (2), William (1).)) b. 13 Apr., 1920; m. 22 Aug., 1943, William Edward Rembt, s. Christopher Rembt and Kathryn (Rodale) Rembt; b. 5 Aug., 1920.

Graduate Hempstead High School, University of Vermont, 1942; Bachelor of Science degree in Home Economics. Member Delta Delta Delta Society.

Hsbd.: Technical Sergeant, Headquarters Squadron, 105th Army Air Force, Base Unit. Service since 1939; 4 years in South Pacific, in Battles of Hawaii, Midway, Solomons; B-17 Flight Engineer with 13th and 7th Air Forces. Awarded Presidential Unit citation, Distinguished Flying Cross with two oak-leaf clusters, Air Medal with oak-leaf cluster and Silver Star.

Graduate Garden City High School. Quartermaster, Veterans of Foreign Wars Post.

Child (surname Rembt):

i. Billie Jean (girl). b. 20 Apr., 1946.

88. JOHN HUGHES (6) HEYMAN. ((s. John Archibald (5) Heyman, Annie (4) (Hill-Rennie) Heyman, Agnes (3) (Burnett) Hill-Rennie, Alexander (2), William (1).)) b. 10 Nov., 1906; m., 19 Mch., 1932, Betty Sandiland, dau. Digby Sayer Sandiland and Lola (Desmond-Hill) Sandiland; b. 12 Apr., 1911. Divorced June, 1941.

Underwriter, Lloyds of London; also with London Gas Light and Coke Co.

Served with 60th Rifles, British Army, 1939-42, World War II. Invalided home 1942.

Educated Charterhouse. Member Army & Navy Club and The Honourable Artillery Company (military club).

Wf.: Educated London and Paris; nursed with British Red Cross 1939-41. Married William Ouderson, Commander, United States Navy, Sept., 1941.

Hsbd. resided London England.

Children (surname Ouderson by adoption):

i. Michael St. John. b. 27 May, 1934.

ii. Moira Gay. b. 11 Apr., 1936.

89. HERBERT (6) HINE. ((s. Henry (5) Hine, William (4) Hine, Amelia (3) (Burnett) Hine, Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 27 Dec., 1897; m. 23 Sept., 1925, Adelaide Marguerite Kuck, dau. William Adolph Kuck and Linda Sabella (Bailey) Kuck; b. 5 Jan., 1903.

Gyro-compass tester.

Graduate public schools, Manual Training High School, and Polytechnic Institute, Brooklyn, New York.

Past Master Aurora Grata Lodge 756, Free & Accepted Masons, Brooklyn, New York.

Resided Brooklyn, Freeport, Queens Village, New York.

Child (surname Hine):

i. Herbert, Jr., b. 23 Oct., 1932.

90. HELEN CATHERINE FRANCES (6) (HINE) OETERS. ((dau. Henry (5) Hine, William (4) Hine; Amelia (3) (Burnett) Hine, Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 21 Feb., 1903; m. 2 Aug., 1920, Harold Richard Oeters, s. Diederich Oeters and Teresa (O'Keefe) Oeters; b. 12 Mch., 1902.

Hsbd.: Bank clerk.

Private, United States Marine Corps, 1918, World War I.

Commander American Legion, Bill Brown Post.

Resided Brooklyn, New York.

Children (surname Oeters):

105. i. Helen Teresa. b. 14 Oct., 1920. m. Louis S. Marks.

106. ii. Lucille Ethel. b. 1 Feb., 1922. m. William W. Patten.

iii. Harold Richard, Jr. b. 30 Aug., 1923. Inspector, Radio Work.

Served in United States Army as first gunner in tank. High School graduate.

iv. Robert Albert. b. 28 May, 1926. High School student.

v. Virginia Marilyn. b. 3 Oct., 1928.

91. ETHEL MAE OLIVIA (6) (HINE) JOHANNSEN. ((dau. Henry (5) Hine, William (4) Hine, Amelia (3) (Burnett) Hine, Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 27 May, 1905; m. 8 Aug., 1926, Herman Hugo Johannsen, s. Henry Johannsen and Minna Batjer Johannsen; b. 23 Apr., 1902.

Teacher. Graduate Maxwell Training School for Teachers, 1925; appointed teacher in New York City Public School system, Dec., 1925.

Hsbd.: Machinist, Sullivan Dry Dock and Repair Corp., Brooklyn, New York.

New York National Guard, 5 years.
Resided Brooklyn, New York.
Child (surname Johannsen):
i. Ethel Elaine. b. 10 Sept., 1931.

92. BERTHA ANNA CATHLEEN (6) (HINE) AHLHEIM. ((dau. Henry (5) Hine, William (4) Hine, Amelia (3) (Burnett) Hine, Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 13 Sept., 1914; m. 7 Sept., 1933, Harry Bloomfield Ahlheim, s. Christian Henry Ahlheim and Louise Wilhelmina (Hartz) Ahlheim; b. 17 Mch., 1904.

Hsbd.: Plant Supervisor, Standard Oil Company of New York.

Able-bodied seaman and Petty Officer, United States Merchant Marine, 1919; Sergeant, 7th Field Artillery, United States Army, 1925-28.

Resided Brooklyn, New York.
Children (surname Ahlheim):
i. Louise Harriet. b. 3 July, 1934.
ii. Harry Roger. b. 20 Mch., 1941.

93. ELAINE MARY (6) (HINE) HOXIE. ((dau. Arthur (5) Hine, William (4) Hine, Amelia (3) (Burnett) Hine, Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 1 Oct., 1913; m. 14 May, 1936, Isaac Richmond Hoxie, Jr., s. Isaac Richmond Hoxie and Eleanor Throop (Brown) Hoxie; b. 4 Mch., 1915.

Graduate Hewlett School for Girls, Hewlett, Long Island, New York; attended Gaucher College, Baltimore, Maryland.

Hsbd.: Radio Engineer.

Graduate Polytechnical Preparatory School, Brooklyn, New York; studied at Pratt Institute, Brooklyn.

Resided Cedarhurst, New York; Greenwich, Connecticut; and Rockville Center, New York.
Children (surname Hoxie):
i. Patricia Balmain. b. 5 Apr., 1938.
ii. Karen Elizabeth. b. 12 May, 1941.
iii. Isaac Richmond III. b. 21 July, 1946.

94. MARJORIE ELIZABETH BURNETT (6) (RICHARDS) VELLEMAN. ((dau. Helena Sarah (5) (Howse) Richards, Elizabeth Jane (4) (Hine) Howse, Amelia (3) (Burnett) Hine, Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 3 May, 1910, at Cape Town, South Africa; m. 11 Nov., 1935, Edwin Graham Velleman, s. Peter George John Velleman and Elizabeth Mary (Clark) Velleman; b. 15 June, 1911, at Potchefstroom, South Africa.

She won silver diploma for poetry at Girls' High School, King Williamstown, South Africa, and was awarded two medals in athletics; has artistic talent and took two year course in Commercial Art at Technical College of Natal. Chosen "Wool Representative" for Potchefstroom, 1940, in National competition to promote use of woolen garments, etc.

Hsbd.: Qualified Optician, 1932; Qualified Chemist and Druggist, 1933; Member Pharmaceutical Association, Fellow South African

Optical Association. Member National Volunteer Reserve and Civil Protective Services, World War II. Professional duties prevented more active service. Shop bombed by saboteurs, 1942.

His father (b. 31 May, 1881) was a chemist and druggist in South Africa, and member Pharmaceutical Association. Fought for England in Boer War, for which he was awarded medals. His mother (b. 17 Aug., 1887) was in Mafeking during the siege, Boer War.

Children (surname Velleman):

i. Ralph Edwin. b. 12 Aug., 1934.
ii. Gordon. b. and d. 24 Oct., 1942.

95. GORDON HOWSE (6) BEALE, B.A., M.A., LL.B. ((s. Hilda Burnett (5) (Howse) Beale, Elizabeth Jane (4) (Hine) Howse, Amelia (3) (Burnett) Hine, Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 26 Aug., 1914, at Butterworth, Transkei, South Africa; m., 18 July, 1945, at Pietermaritzburg, Natal, Eunice Jean Egan, dau. William Garrett Egan and Beatrice (Merryweather) Egan; b. 11 May, 1915.

Barrister, South African Department of Justice, Port Elizabeth, Cape Province.

Educated at Dale College, King William's Town, University College, Pietermaritzburg, Natal; Bachelor of Arts, Master of Arts and Bachelor of Letters Degrees.

Entered South African military service as private in artillery, 1940; promoted Second Lieutenant, 1940; First Lieutenant, 1941; Captain, 1943. Served in North Africa, 1941-42; Italy 1944-45. Awarded 1939-45 Star; Africa Star with 8th Army clasp indicating participation in Battle of El Alamein; South African Medal; Italy Star; Victory Medal. Mentioned in despatches. His legal knowledge was useful in courts-martial. Demobilized 14 Aug., 1945.

Child (surname Beale):

i. Peter Gordon. b. 5 Aug., 1946.

96. DOUGLAS BURNETT (6) HINE. ((s. Robert Burnett (5) Hine, James Balmain (4) Hine, Amelia (3) (Burnett) Hine, Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 16 April, 1912, at Johannesburg, South Africa; m. (1st), 26 Jan., 1942, Yvonne Elizabeth Roome Owen, dau. Percival Aldred Owen and Esmeralda (Phillips) Owen, b. 28 Mch., 1920, at Tina Bridge, Transkei, South Africa. Divorced. (2nd) 16 Apr., 1949, Daphne Joan Reed Jeffery, dau. of Mr. and Mrs. D. R. Jeffery of Walford, England.

Attorney-at-law, associated with the firm of Garlicke & Bousfield of Durban.

Lieutenant, South African Air Force, World War II. Educated at Johannesburg and at Michaelhouse, Natal. Matriculated 1930. Qualified as Attorney, Notary and Conveyancer, 1935.

1st Wf.: Lieutenant, Women's Auxiliary Air Force of South Africa, World War II.

Resided Johannesburg, East London and Durban, South Africa.

Children (surname Hine):

i. Peter Burnett. b. 4 Nov., 1942.
ii. Jill Pauline. b. 4 July, 1944.

97. LUCIA AUGUSTA (6) (SANCHEZ, SHORTRIDGE[1]) BROWNING. ((dau. Gladys Leighton (5) (Lindsay, Sanchez) Shortridge, Mary Augusta (4) (Joyce) Lindsay, Ellen Leighton (3) (Burnett) Joyce, Robert (2), William (1).)) dau. Luis Noriega y Sanchez and Gladys Leighton (Lindsay) Sanchez[1] (afterwards Mrs. Charles Morris Shortridge). b. 25 Dec., 1906; m. 6 Apr., 1929, Duncan Linus Browning, s. Frank Burdette Browning and Elizabeth Maude (Brown) Browning; b. 16 June, 1907.

Member Parent Teachers Association; Boy Scout Mothers.

Hsbd.: Parts Storekeeper, Pelton Motors, Los Angeles; Layer Out, California Shipbuilding Company, Terminal Island, California.

Resided San Francisco and Los Angeles, California.

Children (surname Browning):

i. Lindsay Duncan. b. 9 Apr., 1930.
ii. Marcia De V. b. 2 Aug., 1931.
iii. Anne Leighton. b. 24 Sept., 1937.

98. HELEN JOYCE (6) (CAMPION) WELCH. ((dau. Helen Estelle (5) (Joyce, Campion) McMullin, Willis Burnett (4) Joyce, Ellen Leighton (3) (Burnett) Joyce, Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 20 Nov., 1914; m., 18 Mch., 1944, Leland Bourke Welch, s. Edgar E. Welch and Anna Dell (Park) Welch; b. 19 Oct., 1899.

Secretary.

Hsbd.: Civil Engineer, Construction. Worked mostly in Latin America — Venezuela, Costa Rica, Mexico. Taken to Panama at age of four. Educated Colorado School of Mines and Denver University.

Private, United States Army, World War I.

Resided San Francisco and Los Angeles, California; Mexico City; Caracas, Venezuela; San Jose, Costa Rica.

Child (surname Welch):

i. Clare Joyce. b. 13 Nov., 1944, at Caracas, Venezuela.

99. PATRICIA (6) (McMULLIN) HOWES. ((dau. Helen Estelle (5) (Joyce, Campion) McMullin, Willis Burnett (4) Joyce, Ellen Leighton' (3) (Burnett) Joyce, Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 25 Jan., 1925; m. 16 Apr., 1943, Lester Eugene Howes, s. Forrest Vincil Howes and Neva Mary (Vanderburgh) Howes; b. 28 May, 1923.

Graduate University of California.

Hsbd.: Lieutenant junior grade, United States Naval Reserve; served on U.S.S. Farenholt, D.D. 491, invasions of Leyte, Palau, Moroti, Okinawa. Support of Third Fleet in strikes against Japan. Discharged 1946, and studying at University of California, Berkeley.

Member American Society of Mechanical Engineers.

100. THOMAS LOGAN (6) MORGAN, JR. ((s. Sibyl Regina (5) (Joyce) Morgan, Willis Burnett (4) Joyce, Ellen Leighton (3) (Burnett) Joyce, Robert (2), William (1).)) b. Jan. 10, 1924; m., June 26, 1946, June Elynor Hollister, dau. Guy Hollister and Lillian (Grano) Hollister;

[1]Upon her mother's marriage to Charles Morris Shortridge in 1917, Lucia Augusta Sanchez assumed the name of Shortridge.

June Elynor Hollister, dau. Guy Hollister and Lillian (Grano) Hollister; b. June 29, 1924.

Student.

Pharmacist's Mate 2nd class, United States Navy, Asiatic-Pacific Theatres, World War II. Good conduct medal.

Graduate Piedmont, California, High School; attended Santa Clara, California, University and Pasadena, California, Junior College.

Resided Lihue, Kauai, Territory of Hawaii; Paris, France; San Francisco and Los Angeles, California.

Wf.: Graduate Stanford University, California; member Pi Beta Phi Sorority, Washington State College.

101. JAMES WILLIAM (6) SCOTT, JR. ((s. James William (5) Scott, Alice Warren (4) (Chipp) Scott, Elizabeth Graham (3) (Burnett) Chipp, Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 4 July, 1917; m., 9 June, 1939, Nan Harriman Inglis, dau. Harris Cecil Inglis and Olive (Clearwater) Inglis; b. 14 Oct., 1919.

Electrical and Aeronautical Engineer; now Assistant Project Engineer in charge of Experimental Propeller Test Dept., Curtis Wright Corporation.

Graduate Union College in Engineering; Member Sigma Chi Fraternity.

Wf.: Artist, specializing in animals and dog portraits. Graduate of Edgewood Park finishing school, majoring in art.

Resided Kingston, New York, and Packanack Lake, New Jersey.

Children (surname Scott):

i. Elizabeth Inglis. b. 12 May, 1940.

ii. James William III. b. 20 July, 1943.

102. GEORGIA BELLE (6) (HARRIS) DONOVAN. ((dau. John Ferguson (5) Harris, Katherine Burnett (4) (Chipp) Harris, Elizabeth Graham (3) (Burnett) Chipp, Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 12 June, 1920; m. 20 Aug., 1944, Harry James Donovan, Jr., s. Harry James Donovan and Elmyra Francis (Garrity) Donovan; b. 24 Feb., 1917.

Graduate of East Stroudsburg State Teachers College. Working toward Master of Education degree at Rutgers University. Member of Kappa Delta Phi, an honor Sorority.

Hsbd.: Farmer; teacher in Rutherford High School, Rutherford, New Jersey; Inspector of Aircraft, Brewster Aeronautics Plant, Newark, New Jersey; Principal, Junior High School, Roselle Park, New Jersey.

Graduate University of Alabama; Master of Arts degree, Columbia University. Working toward Doctorate at Rutgers University. Member Phi Delta Kappa, an honor fraternity. Chaplain at Irvington, New Jersey, Elks Club.

Resided Hackensack, Elizabeth and Irvington, New Jersey; Wilmington, North Carolina; Stroudsburg and East Stroudsburg, Pennsylvania.

Child (Surname Donavan):

i. Georgia Belle. b. 27 Aug., 1949.

103. ROBERT BURNETT (6) SMETHURST II. ((s. Richard (5)

Smethurst, Jr., Elizabeth Hopkins (4) (Burnett) Smethurst, Robert (3), Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 24 Sept., 1912; m. 23 Aug., 1941, Ruth Kamphaus, dau. Clement George Kamphaus and Mary Elizabeth (Tenoever) Kamphaus; b. 7 Oct., 1915.

Member of Richard Smethurst & Co., Certified Public Accountants, Cincinnati, Ohio.

Graduate of University of Cincinnati among the high ten of his class; majored in Commercial Engineering. Member of two honor fraternities.

Resided Cincinnati, Ohio, and vicinity.

Child (surname Smethurst):

i. Mary Jean. b. 15 Jan., 1944.

104. MARY BARBARA BURNETT (6) (SMETHURST) ELLIOTT. ((dau. Robert Burnett (5) Smethurst, Elizabeth Hopkins (4) (Burnett) Smethurst, Robert (3), Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 16 Feb., 1922; m. 12 Sept., 1941, Earl Robert Elliott, s. Earl Elliott and Edith (Towill) Elliott; b. 20 Mch., 1920.

Attended New Rochelle High School; National Park College, Forest Glen, Maryland.

Hsbd.: Assistant Treasurer and Production Manager, Elliott Ticket Company, a family corporation manufacturing movie tickets, waiters' checks and all kinds of cash tickets.

Graduate New Rochelle High School and attended University of Pennsylvania, Business School.

Resided New York City, New Rochelle and Port Chester, New York.

Children (surname Elliott):

i. Earl Robert, Jr. b. 21 Aug., 1942.
ii. Thomas Burnett. b. 23 Apr., 1945.

SEVENTH GENERATION

For explanation of arrangement, numbering and abbreviations, see page 91-2.

105. HELEN TERESA (7) (OETERS) MARKS. ((dau. Helen Catherine Frances (6) (Hine) Oeters, Henry (5) Hine, William (4) Hine, Amelia (3) (Burnett) Hine, Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 14 Oct., 1920; m., 9 Mch., 1944, Louis Sheppard Marks, s. Joseph Marks and Denys (Jaffe) Marks; b. 13 Dec., 1917.

Graduate Wilson College, Chambersburg, Pennsylvania; Member Wilson College Alumnae Association.

Hsbd.: Entomologist, College Instructor, Statistician.

Sergeant United States Army Air Force and Instructor Army Air Force Technical Training Command, in Aircraft Radio Engineering; Air Base Unit, Truax Field, Madison, Wisconsin. Citations: Air Technician, Carbine, Good Conduct.

Education (interrupted by World War II): Graduate College of the City of New York (Bachelor of Science); attended Carnegie Institute (Master of Science partial). Member, New York Academy of Science,

New York Entomological Society, American Association for the Advancement of Science; National Geographical Society.

Resided Richmond, Virginia; Baltimore, Maryland; Washington, D. C.; Chambersburg, Pennsylvania; New York City; Madison, Wisconsin; Brooklyn, New York.

Children (surname Marks):

i. Dennis William. b. 5 Nov., 1944.

ii. Helen Louise. b. 6 Dec., 1945.

106. LUCILLE ETHEL (7) (OETERS) PATTEN. ((dau. Helen Catherine Frances (6) (Hine) Oeters, Henry (5) Hine, William (4) Hine, Amelia (3) (Burnett) Hine, Robert (2), William (1).)) b. 1 Feb., 1922; m., 12 Sept., 1942, William Watson Patten, Jr., s. William Watson Patten and Elizabeth (Cunningham) Patten; b. 11 Sept., 1911.

Baldwin High School graduate.

Hsbd.: Special agent for insurance company; Schenectady High School graduate.

Resided Brooklyn, Amityville, Freeport, Queens Village, New York City, White Plains and Valhalla, New York.

PART V

VIRGINIA BURNETTS

The Virginia Burnetts included in this volume are in three groups, viz.:

Chapter 24. — Descendants of Mary Burnet Browne, granddaughter of Bishop Gilbert Burnet, compiled by Gilbert Burnet Lewis and Herbert Augustine Claiborne, of Richmond, Virginia.

Chapter 25 — Descendants of John Burnett, of Patrick County, Virginia, compiled by Cousin Nellie Burnett Dickinson (Mrs. William Day Dickinson) of Glasgow, Kentucky.

Chapter 26 — Descendants of Thomas Burnet, compiled by Charles Howard Burnett from a Genealogy printed by Cousin Gilbert Burnett of Louisville, Kentucky, from notes of his grandmother, Elizabeth Shelby Gilbert (Mrs. Theodore Burnett) and from extensive correspondence.

VIRGINIA DESCENDANTS OF BISHOP GILBERT BURNET

Chapter 24

William Burnet, Colonial Governor of New York, New Jersey, Massachusetts and New Hampshire, whose biography will be found in Chapter 15, was the eldest son of Bishop Gilbert Burnet, whose life is fully covered in Chapter 10.

It will be remembered that Governor Burnet was twice married, his second wife being Anna Maria, daughter of Abraham Van Horne and Maria (Provost) Van Horne of New York. By her he had two sons, both of whom died unmarried, and a daughter Mary, who married, and left numerous descendants, mostly in Virginia, who are undoubtedly the only authentic descendants of the famous Bishop, at least in America.

Her descendants, as furnished by Gilbert Burnet Lewis and Herbert A. Claiborne III of Richmond, Virginia, are shown below. (For explanation of abbreviations see beginning of Chapter 23.)

BROWNE

MARY BURNET, born May, 1723, died 22 August, 1745, married 1 November, 1737 (aged 14½) William Browne of Salem, Massachusetts, son of Samuel Browne of Salem and Abagail (Keech) Browne of Bristol, England, and Salem, Massachusetts, a member of a distinguished New England family, and had four sons and two daughters, only one of whom (a son) married and had issue, viz:

I. WILLIAM BURNET BROWNE, b. 7 Oct., 1738, at Salem, Massachusetts, d. 6 May, 1784, and is buried at his home, "Elsing Green," King William County, Virginia; m., 6 May, 1764, Judith Walker Carter, of "Cleve," King George County, Virginia, dau. Charles Carter and Mary (Walker) Carter, and had issue:

1. Betty Carter Browne. m., 12 Sept., 1786, John Bassett, s. Burwell Bassett and Anna Maria (Dandridge) Bassett.
2. Judith Walker Browne. d. 11 Nov., 1830; m. Robert Lewis, s. Fielding Lewis and Betty (Washington) Lewis.
3. Mary Burnet Browne. b. 7 Aug., 1765, d. 6 Jan., 1805; m., 17 Feb., 1781, Herbert Claiborne, s. Augustine Claiborne and Mary (Herbert) Claiborne, and had issue as below.

CLAIBORNE

HERBERT CLAIBORNE and Mary Burnet (Browne) Claiborne had issue:

1. William Burnet Claiborne (name changed to Browne – see Note). b. Dec. 19, 1782, d. Oct. 14, 1833; m. (1st) Elizabeth (Betty) Claiborne, no issue; (2nd) Louisa Booth and had issue:
   - i. Junius Burnet Browne; m. Emily C. Roane.
   - ii. Martha Louisa Browne; m. Tabb Yelverton Catlett.
   - iii. Lucius Carter Browne; m. Clara V. Mattingby.
   - iv. William Browne. No other record.
   - v. Thomas Booth Browne. No other record.
   - vi. Jefferson Browne. No other record.
   - vii. Marcellus A. Browne. No other record.
   - viii. Herbert Claiborne Browne. No other record.
   - ix. Betty Carter Browne. No other record.

Note.- William Burnet Browne and Judith Walker Carter having no grandson, an agreement was made that if the eldest son of their daughter, Mary Burnet Browne, and Herbert Augustine Claiborne would change his name from William Burnet Claiborne to William Burnet Browne, he, the latter, would inherit the old home called "Elsing Green" in King William County, Virginia. This change was made legal by Act of Virginia Legislature January 18, 1804. (Henning's Statutes 1804, Chapter 75.)

Unfortunately the new owner of the old home place sold it in 1820 to William Gregory. It is a beautiful Colonial home of brick, still in use.

2. Judith Browne Claiborne. b. at New Kent Courthouse, Virginia, 7 Mch.; 1789, d. at "Springfield," King William County, Virginia, 30 Sept., 1833; m., 27 June, 1807, Capt. William Hill, s. James Hill and Mildred (Clopton) Hill, and had issue. (See Hill.)
3. Harriet Herbert Claiborne. b. at "Elsing Green," King William County, Virginia, 16 Jan., 1793, d. 14 June, 1868; m. Robert Hill, s. James Hill and Mildred (Clopton) Hill, and had issue. (See Hill.)
4. Herbert Augustine Claiborne I (b. Mch. 5, 1784, at "Chestnut Grove," New Kent County, Virginia, d. 5 Aug., 1841, in Richmond, Virginia) was the second s. of Herbert Claiborne (1746-1814) and his wife Mary Burnet Browne (1765-1805), dau. William Burnet Browne and Judith Walker Carter, his wife. He married Delia Hayes (1794-1838), dau. James Hayes and Ann Dent (Black) Hayes, and had issue:
   - i. Presley Claiborne (1817-1822).
   - ii. Herbert Augustine Claiborne II (1819-1902).
   - iii. Mary Burnet Claiborne (1821-1844).
   - iv. John Hayes Claiborne (1823-1890).
   - v. William James Claiborne (1825-1906).
   - vi. Gilbert Burnet Claiborne (1827-).
   - vii. Virginia Howard Claiborne (1828-1830.)
   - viii. Delia Herbert Claiborne (1830-1830).

ix. Cornelia Augusta Claiborne (1831-1837).
x. Virginius Howard Claiborne (1833-1897).
xi. Ann Hayes Claiborne (1836-).

Herbert Augustine Claiborne II m. (1st) Mary Anna McGuire; (2nd) Carrie Carter Hall; (3rd) Katherine Hamilton Cabell (1854-1925). Herbert Augustine Claiborne and Katherine Hamilton Cabell had issue:

i. Jane Alston Claiborne (1883-1890).
ii. Herbert Augustine Claiborne III (1886-).
iii. Hamilton Cabell Claiborne (1888-1928). m. Cornelia Phelps Ensign, and had issue:
a. Cornelia Phelps Claiborne.

Herbert Augustine Claiborne III m. (1st) Eleanor Hazard Lindsey (d. 1915) and had issue:

a. Lindsey Cabell Claiborne. b. 18 Apr., 1915;

m. (2nd) Virginia Watson Christian, 19 Feb., 1920, and had issue:

b. Frances Archer Claiborne. b. 4 Mch., 1921; m. John Guy Jr., 15 Feb., 1941, and had issue:
(a) Elizabeth Cabell Guy. b. 7 Mch., 1942.
(b) John Henry Guy. b. 27 Feb., 1945.
(c) Francis Archer Guy. b. 25 Jan., 1948.
c. Herbert Augustine Claiborne IV. b. 12 Aug., 1923.
d. Catherine Cabell Claiborne. b. 12 Nov., 1927.

Note.- The family bible of Herbert Claiborne and Mary Burnet Browne is in the possession of the Virginia Historical Society.

HILL

Issue of Capt. William Hill and Judith Browne Claiborne:

i. Octavia Claiborne Hill. b. 19 Aug., 1817, d. 26 Mch., 1906; m., 20 Nov., 1834, Dr. John Skyrin Lewis, s. Dr. Zachary Lewis and Ann Catherine Skyrin, and had issue. (See Lewis.)
ii. William Roland Hill. b. 1 May, 1819, d. 30 Sept., 1838. No issue.

Issue of Robert Hill and Harriet Herbert Claiborne:

i. Robert Augustine Hill. b. 1815, d. 1886; m. Martha Ann Johnson and had issue:
a. Harriet Claiborne Hill. b. 1838, m. James A. White and had issue:
(a) James A. White, Jr. m. Verna Lee Saunders.
(b) Emma Lynda White. m. Edmond Littlepage.
(c) Eva Camye White. m. Herman Carr Littlepage.
(d) Ada _____ White. m. Kimborough C. Eames.
b. Augustine Browne Hill. b. Aug. 15, 1846; m. Nannie Nelson Winston and had issue:
(a) Ila Cary Hill. b. Nov. 30, 1869; m. Joseph William Clark.

(b) Annie Overton Hill. b. 15 Apr., 1872; m. John Banks MacGruder Fuller.
(c) Minnie Claiborne Hill. b. 15 Aug., 1874; m. Burnley Taylor.
(d) Mary Breckenborough Hill. b. 7 Aug., 1876; m. Seaton Garland Tinsley. No issue.
(e) Bernard Winston Hill. b. 27 Dec., 1878; m. Ethel Eldridge. No issue.
(f) Clarence James Hill. b. 4 May, 1880; married. no issue.
(g) Willie Aylett Hill. b. 14 Mch. 1883; m. Gilbert S. Johnson. no issue.
(h) Leonard Winston Hill. b. 18 Sept., 1889. Married. no issue.
(i) Martha Nelson Hill. b. 24 Dec., 1890; m. Thomas Brumley Waring, Jr.

c. Almira Gertrude Hill. b. 1848; m. Thomas Brumley Waring, and had issue:
(a) Ann Maria Brumley Waring. b. 4 Feb., 1876; m. Beverly Todd Lipscomb.
(b) Robert Payne Waring. b. 19 Nov., 1878. Unm.
(c) Thomas Brumley Waring, Jr. b. 12 Nov., 1880; m. Martha Nelson Hill.
(d) Mary Nelson Waring. b. 22 Sept., 1882; m. James Stamper Christian.
(e) Almira Gertrude Waring. b. 10 Mch., 1886; m. William Clarence Parham.
(f) Laurence Welford Waring. b. 7 Apr., 1888. Unm.
(g) Henry Douglas Waring. b. 29 Jan., 1890. Unm.
(h) William George Waring. b. 11 April, 1892; m. Jessie Carter Lewis.
(i) Lillian Hill Waring. b. 27 Jan., 1896; m. John Lewis Edwards.

d. Lavinia Thomas Hill. b. 1853, d. 1910; m., 1880, John Bowers II, and had issue:
(a) Robert Hill Bowers. b. 13 Sept., 1881; m. Eva Mae Walsh. No issue.
(b) Hannah Young Bowers. b. 11 Nov., 1882; m. John Percy Green. No issue.
(c) John Bowers III. b. 15 May, 1884; unm.
(d) Martha Ann Bowers. b. 22 Oct., 1885; m. Ellerson Shirley Robinson.
(e) Lilly Hill Bowers. b. 7 Mch., 1887; m. Wilber Samuel Randleman.
(f) Mary Elizabeth Bowers. b. 31 Dec., 1888; unm.

ii. William Hill m., 24 Dec., 1834, Elizabeth Y. Johnson (no relation to Martha Ann Johnson) and had issue:

a. Claiborne Johnson Hill. b. 1836; m., 1857, Susan Ann Defarges. No issue.

b. Robert Christopher Hill. b. 1839, d. 1921; m., 1861, Cornelia Todd Littlepage, and had issue:
   (a) Robert Christopher Hill, Jr. b. 21 Sept., 1863; m. Irene Robins.
   (b) William Hardin Hill. b. 15 Apr., 1862; m. Rossie Garrett.
   (c) James Burnet Hill. b. 19 Aug., 1877; m. Mrs. Gaybrella Taliaferro (Hoskins) White and had issue:
      i. James Burnet Hill, Jr. b. at "Green Level," King William County, Virginia, 14 Apr., 1909; m. Miss Emily Elizabeth Taliaferro of "Sandy Point," Westmoreland County, Virginia, Dec. 9, 1932, at Norfolk, Virginia. At present with the United States Navy and stationed at Norfolk, Virginia.
      ii. Thomas Taliaferro Hoskins Hill. b. at "Green Level," King William County, Virginia, 24 Dec., 1911. He is now Deputy Clerk of the Circuit Court of King William County, Virginia, and lives at his home, "Green Level."
   (d) Mary Florence Hill. unm.
   (e) Maude Lee Hill. b. 3 Oct., 1881; m. George Merideth.
   (f) Elizabeth Littlepage Hill. b. 22 Dec., 1865; m. John C. Sheppard.
c. James Beverly Hill. m. Lillian Ochiltree. No issue.

iii. Mary Burnet Hill. b. Aug., 1820, d. 27 June, 1904; m. William Brumley and had issue:
   a. Harriet Brumley. m. George Taylor Crump.

iv. Mildred James Hill. b. 18 Nov., 1828, d. 25 Sept., 1859; m. Francis Marshall Boykin, and had issue:
   a. Robert Hill Boykin.
   b. Herbert Claiborne Boykin.
   c. William Augustine Boykin. m. Elizabeth Whitehead Irwin.
   d. Belle Boykin.

v. Lavinia Hill. m. _____ Butts. (No other record.)

vi. Victoria Harriet Hill. Unm.

LEWIS

I. DR. JOHN SKYRIN LEWIS. b. 14 Jan., 1809, d. 14 Apr., 1861; s. Dr. Zachary Lewis and Ann Catherine (Skyrin) Lewis; m., 20 Nov., 1834, Octavia Claiborne Hill, b. 19 Aug., 1817, d. 26 Mch., 1906, and had issue:
   1. Josephine Spotswood Lewis. b. 1837, d. 1927; m., 22 Dec., 1864, James Christopher Baytop. No issue.
   2. Lavinia Claiborne Lewis. b. 1838, d. 1905; m., 24 May, 1871, Dr. Charles Tyree Whiting. No issue.
   3. John Rowland Lewis. b. 1841, d. 1899; m., 13 Jan., 1868, Nannie Downing Robinson, and had issue:

i. Maude Robinson Lewis. b. 17 Nov., 1868; m. 13 Sept., 1892, John Hooper Edwards, and had issue:
   a. John Lewis Edwards, b. 26 Nov., 1893; m. Lillian Hill Waring.
   b. Rowland Hill Edwards. b. 27 Apr., 1897. Unm.
   c. Harry Hooper Edwards. b. 12 July, 1895. Unm.
   d. Elsie Irwin Edwards. b. 12 Dec., 1898; m. W. E. Garber.

ii. Minnie Octavia Lewis. b. 25 Oct., 1882; m., 17 June, 1903, John Douglas Mitchell, and had issue:
   a. Douglas Spotswood Mitchell. b. 14 Dec., 1906. Unm.
   b. Clare Downing Mitchell. b. 16 Oct., 1909. Unm.
   c. Mary Burnet Mitchell. b. 4 Sept., 1911. Unm.
   d. Eleanor Lewis Mitchell. b. 12 Apr., 1914; m. Thomas C. Williams Smith.
   e. John Lane Mitchell. b. 20 Mch., 1918; m. Natalie Edwards Garrett.

4. Herbert Iverson Lewis. b. 18 Jan., 1854, d. 5 May, 1928; m., 1 July, 1880, Martha Boush Parks, dau. John Wythe Parks and Victoria (Marchant) Parks, and had issue:

i. Gilbert Burnet Lewis. b. 2 May, 1881; m., 20 Nov., 1907, Sara McMachan Gaither, dau. William Gassaway Gaither and Elizabeth Skinner (Wood) Gaither, and had issue:
   a. Gilbert Burnet Lewis, Jr. b. 14 Aug., 1908; m., 16 Aug., 1941, Frances Elizabeth Ellis, dau. Sidney Sinclair Ellis and Elizabeth Lawton (Purse) Ellis.

ii. John Marshall Lewis. b. 4 Mch., 1884; m., 19 June, 1907, Marie Louise Hargrave, and had issue:
   a. Herbert Iverson Lewis. b. 24 July, 1908; m., 11 July, 1930, Virginia Anita Farenholt.
   b. Betty Parks Lewis. b. 7 Nov., 1912; m., 17 Oct., 1936, Chesterman Constantine.
   c. John Marshall Lewis, Jr. b. 22 May, 1914. Unm.

iii. Mattie Parks Lewis. b. 6 Jan., 1890; m., 30 Oct., 1912, Andrew Broaddus Brookes, and had issue:
   a. William Gregory Brookes. b. 16 Sept., 1913; m., 11 Apr., 1942, Mary Garland Wilson.
   b. Wythe Parks Brookes. b. 15 Nov., 1917; m., 25 May, 1946, Imogene Crowell.
   c. Jessie Lewis Brookes. b. 3 Sept., 1920; m., 11 Oct., 1941, William Thomas Robinson.

iv. Marion Weston Lewis. b. 17 Mch., 1891; m., 30 Dec., 1919, Richard Bernard Feild, and had issue:
   a. Judith Claiborne Feild. b. 29 Jan., 1921; m., 25 Aug., 1943, Arthur Lawrence Vogelback.
   b. Martha Parks Feild. b. 20 Nov., 1922; m., 16

Aug., 1945, Frederick Lee Brown.

c. Herbert Iverson Lewis Feild. b. 23 June, 1928. Unm.

v. Victoria Lewis. b. 10 Aug., 1892. Unm.

vi. Jessie Carter Lewis. b. 21 July, 1894; m., 26 Apr., 1924, William George Waring, and had issue:

a. Betty Carter Waring. b. 11 Jan., 1925; m., 2 Oct., 1943, Wilmer Hudson Davis.

b. Burnet Lewis Waring. b. 12 June, 1926. Unm.

c. Robert Lawrence Waring. b. 14 Oct., 1927. Unm.

d. Marshall Lewis Waring. b. 20 Jan., 1931. Unm.

5. Nora Moore Lewis. b. 24 Sept., 1858, d. 3 June, 1922; m., 25 Sept., 1883, Frank Monteagle Elphinstone, and had issue:

i. Lewis Monteagle Elphinstone. b. 26 June, 1884. m. no issue.

ii. Henry Claiborne Elphinstone. b. 9 Dec., 1885; m., 19 June, 1915, Mary Brice and had issue:

a. Frank Claiborne Elphinstone. b. 19 June, 1916.

b. Mary Beatrice Elphinstone. b. 25 Feb., 1919.

iii. Douglas Cassell Elphinstone. b. 25 June, 1887. m. no issue.

Arrangement and Numbering in This and the Next Chapter

Under each generation the names of heads of families are shown in underscored capital letters, and numbered from "1" up in Arabic figures preceded by the letter "J" in this chapter and by the letter "T" in the succeeding chapter. The names of the children are preceded by small Roman numerals, indicating the order of birth. "J-" numbers and "T-" numbers to the left of some of these Roman numerals refer forward to the next generation, where the same number will be found preceding the name of the individual designated. A figure in parenthesis after the Christian name indicates the number of the generation to which the individual belongs. The names in double parenthesis immediately following the name of a head of family indicate the Burnett ancestry and the figures indicate the generation of each ancestor.

Abbreviations

abt.	about	inf.	infant or infancy
Atty.	attorney	hsbd.	husband
b.	born	m.	married
d.	died	s.	son of
dau.	daughter of	w.	wife

FIRST GENERATION

J-1. JOHN (1) BURNETT. b. abt. 1727; d. 1827; m., (1st) abt. 1744, Elizabeth _____, d. after 1825; m., (2nd) Nancy _____.

1825 — Deed from John Burnett, Sr., and wife Elizabeth to loving son John, Patrick Co., Va. (Deed Book 6, p. 459.)

1827 — Crawford and Cornelius Burnett of Trigg Co., Ky., give power of attorney to brother John, in settling estate of father, John. (Deed Book 6, p. 498, Patrick Co., Va.)

1828 — Heirs of John Burnett. (His inventory in court house, Patrick Co., Va.)

1828 — May Session, Patrick Co., Va., administration of estate of John Burnett given to his widow, Nancy.

Children by 1st wf. (surname Burnett):

i. _____. m., 25 Jan., 1798, Elisha Packwood, of Mo.

J-2. ii. Cornelius.

iii. Crawford, of Trigg Co., Ky. m., 29 Dec., 1810, Viny Sharp.

iv. Jane. m., 22 Nov., 1800, James Hall, Howard Co., Mo.

v. John. m. Judith _____, and had dau. Judith, who m., 28 Jan., 1813, Shadrack Turner.

vi. Nancy. m., 15 Oct., 1804, John Turner, Henry Co., Va.

vii. Elizabeth. m., 13 March, 1810, Jesse Corn, Patrick Co., Va., and had s., Samuel Corn, of Franklin Co., Tenn.

viii. Mahala. m., 22 July, 1822, William Ross, Patrick Co., Va.

SECOND GENERATION

For explanation of arrangement, numbering and abbreviations, see note on page 147.

J-2. CORNELIUS (2) BURNETT ((s. John (1).)) b. abt. 1747; d. 18 April, 1833; m. (1st) Lucretia Hood; (2nd), Barren Co., Ky., 26 June, 1816, Elizabeth Bishop.

Cornelius Burnett came from Virginia to Kentucky and settled eight miles south of Glasgow on Green's Creek in Barren County, where he manufactured paper. In 1816 he moved to Trigg Co., Ky., near Roaring Springs, and continued to manufacture paper. Two book factories at Russellville, Ky., Cumberland Wilson and Morton & Smith, took and used the paper made by Cornelius Burnett.

Will probated 9 Sept., 1833, in Trigg Co., Ky.

Children by 1st wf. (surname Burnett):

i. Garland. b. abt. 1788.

J-3 ii. Richard. b. 1791.

J-4 iii. Cornelius, Jr. b. 1792.

J-5 iv. Isaac. b. 1794.

J-6 v. Maria Virginia. b. 1796.

J-7 vi. Patrick Henry. b. 1798.

J-8 vii. Nancy J.

viii. Milly.

Children by 2nd wf. (surname Burnett):

J-9 ix. Rufus King. b. 6 Feb., 1820.

J-10 x. Martha K. b. abt. 1822.

xi. John Marshall. b. 1830.

THIRD GENERATION

For explanation of arrangement, numbering and abbreviations, see note on page 147.

Children of J-2. CORNELIUS BURNETT and Lucretia Hood:

i. Garland (3) Burnett. ((s. Cornelius (2), John (1).)) b. abt.

1788; d. 4 Apr., 1843, Baltimore, Md., intestate. Letters of administration granted to George C. Burnett. No account filed.

He was a banker of Baltimore. He visited his brother Richard Burnett and his wife in Logan Co., Ky., after 1824.

J-3. ii. Richard Burnett. b. 1791; d. 1856; m., 8 Jan., 1824, Pamela Blakey Herndon; b. 20 Dec., 1860; d. 29 Nov., 1888; dau. of George Herndon and Frances Rogers.

He was born and educated in Virginia; taught school in Kentucky, in Trigg and Logan Counties; was a scholarly man and splendid teacher.

Pamela was educated in private school in Logan Co., Ky., and a boarding school for girls in Shelbyville, Tenn., making the trips on horse-back. Her father willed her the home place where he settled in 1792, when he came to Logan Co., Ky. Pamela was born there and her eleven children were born and reared there, near Cave Spring.

George Herndon, born in Va., was a soldier of the American Revolution, in Company of Capt. James Herndon, his father. They fought in North and South Carolina. George was in a British prison at Wilmington, North Carolina, five months, lacking four days. He m. Frances Rogers in North Carolina.

See Fourth Generation for 11 children.

J-4. iii. Cornelius Burnett, Jr. b. 1792; d. 1834 in Trigg Co., Ky.; b. in Va.; m., 25 March, 1818, Jane Dawson, dau. of Thomas Henry Dawson and Allice Forhee.

See Fourth Generation for 7 children.

J-5. iv. Isaac Burnett. b. Va., 1794; d. Oct., 1865; m., 8 Sept., 1814, Martha T. Garnett.

Born and educated in Virginia and came to Kentucky in 1830. Was an M. D., and practiced medicine in Trigg Co., Ky., and in Frankfort, while in Kentucky House of Representatives, 1833-34, 1851-55; and in Kentucky Senate, 1836-43.

See Fourth Generation for 5 children.

J-6. v. Maria Virginia Burnett. b. 1796; d. after 1833; m. 10 Feb., 1822, Thomas Caine; farmer.

They lived on a farm given to Maria Virginia by her father, Cornelius. The farm near Cadiz, Trigg Co., Ky., is now known as the Greenwade Farm.

See Fourth Generation for 2 children.

J-7. vi. Patrick Henry Burnett. b. 1798; m., 12 Dec., 1828, Maria Burbridge.

Lived at Nebo, Hopkins Co., Ky.

See Fourth Generation for 8 children.

J-8. vii. Nancy J. Burnett; m., 30 Aug., 1830, Cornelius Hutts.

See Fourth Generation for 1 child.

viii. Milly Burnett. m., 15 Feb., 1837, Benjamin Wallis.

Children of J-2. CORNELIUS BURNETT and Elizabeth Bishop:

J-9. ix. Rufus King Burnett. b. 6 Feb., 1820; d. 22 July, 1883; m., 8 or 11 Aug., 1840, Marietta Beasley, b. 24 May, 1825; d. 12 March, 1904; dau. of James F. Beasley and Lucinda Dawson.

See Fourth Generation for 4 children.

J-10. x. Martha K. Burnett. b. abt. 1822; m., 9 July, 1839, Henry Glass.

Had several children and lived in Hopkinsville, Ky.

See Fourth Generation.

xi. John Marshall Burnett. b. 1830; d. 15 Aug., 1862.

Private, Co. C, 3rd Reg. Ky. Mounted Inf., Confederate States Army. Enlisted July, 1861, at Camp Boone, age 31 years. The Co. Muster Roll, 1 Oct., 1861 to 1 Jan., 1862, shows him present. Union prisoner of war record shows he was captured 7 April, 1862, at Pitts Landing, Tenn., and imprisoned at Camp Chase, Ohio, where he died 15 Aug., 1862, of wounds.

FOURTH GENERATION

For explanation of arrangement, numbering and abbreviations, see note on page 147 of this chapter.

Children of J-3. RICHARD BURNETT ((s. Cornelius (2), John (1).)) and Pamela Blakey Herndon:

i. Lucretia Hood (4) Burnett. b. 21 Oct., 1824; d. 16 Dec, 1824.

J-11. ii. Cornelius Burnett III. b. 21 May, 1826; d. 7 May, 1888; m., (1st) 11 Aug., 1855, Tranquilla Wells, b. 1 June, 1831; d. 1868; m., (2nd) 14 March, 1869, Susan Hyde, b. 19 Sept., 1845; d. 11 Aug., 1927.

Educated in private schools in Logan Co., Ky. Was a farmer, near Springfield, Tenn.

See Fifth Generation for 9 children by both wives.

iii. George Robert Burnett. b. 19 Jan., 1829; d. 4 Sept., 1829.

J-12. iv. Martha Ellen Burnett. b. 19 Aug., 1831; d. 27 Sept., 1861; m., 11 Nov., 1852, James Reuben Herndon, M. D., b. 19 Dec., 1821; d. 30 Aug., 1860; son of Robert Baker Herndon and Ellen Crewdson.

She was educated in private schools in Logan Co., Ky.

He graduated from Medical College in Philadelphia, Pa.

See Fifth Generation for 2 children.

J-13. v. Christopher Columbus Burnett. b. 2 May, 1833; d. 17 Apr., 1909; m., 13 Jan., 1855, America D. Sloss, b. 3 Dec., 1834; d. abt. 1897.

Educated in private schools in Logan Co., Ky. Taught in his brother, Joseph Herndon Burnett's private school in Auburn, Ky. Owned a fine farm near Oakville, Logan Co., Ky.

See Fifth Generation for 6 children.

vi. Mary Frances Burnett. b. 2 Mch., 1836; d. 28 Feb., 1846.

J-14. vii. Maria Virginia Burnett. b. 19 Nov., 1838; d. 3 Oct., 1870; m., 24 Dec., 1868, Mac Henry Carroll, b. 8 Apr., 1841; d. 7 Feb., 1924; son of James Carroll and Jane Layne.

She was educated in private schools in Logan Co., Ky.

He joined Confederate States Army, 1861, and served 3 yrs. under Gen. Nathaniel B. Forrest. Was a farmer.

viii. Elizabeth Burnett. b. Sept., 1841; d. 6 Nov., 1841.

ix. Richard Menifee Burnett. b. 2 June, 1844; d. 15 Feb., 1862.

Educated in private schools, Logan Co., Ky.

Private, Co. I, Regt. Ky. Mounted Inf., Confederate States Army. Enlisted 4 Oct., 1861, in Logan Co., Ky., and was killed in battle at Fort Donelson, near Clarksville, Tenn., 15 Feb., 1862.

x. Sarah Isabella Thompson Burnett. b. 1 Sept., 1848; d. 1 July, 1921.

Educated at Prof. C. P. Shields' School in Logan Co., near Cave Spring, Ky., making perfect grades in almost every subject. Studied art and music. Was a fine teacher and taught in her twin brother's school in Auburn, Ky.

J-15. xi. Joseph Herndon Burnett. b. 1 Sept., 1848; d. 12 Jan., 1933; m., 18 July, 1871, Laura Ann Duff, b. 28 July, 1852; d. 13 Mch., 1922; dau. of Abraham Jackson Duff and Margaret Ann Purvines.

He was educated at Bethel College, Russellville, Ky., and Lincoln Univ., Lincoln, Ill., where he received A. B. in 1870, with highest honors (100 in all subjects) and A. M. in 1871. Phi Gamma Delta. Principal of his own school in Auburn, Ky., 1872-90. Ordained by the Auburn Baptist Church, April, 1886, and called the same night to be the pastor. His ministry was largely in Logan Co., Ky., and Robertson Co., Tenn. In addition to his work as pastor he was president of Liberty College (Jr.), Glasgow, Ky., June, 1899-1903. He continued as active pastor until 1931, and was kept busy in the Lord's work until he was called home. He performed marriage ceremony for six of his children, two grandchildren, and several nephews and nieces, and for a host of others.

Wf. was educated at Lincoln Univ., Lincoln, Ill. Studied art at Liberty College, Glasgow, Ky., 1900-1901.

"Through all the years of their married life, Mrs.

Burnett was the strong, wise, faithful, loving co-laborer with her husband in their most useful ministry." (Western Recorder, Louisville, Ky.

See Fifth Generation for 9 children.

Children of J-4. CORNELIUS BURNETT (s. Cornelius (2), John (1),) and Jane Dawson:

i. Aurarabelia Burnett. b. abt. 1819; d. in childhood.

ii. Mary Lucretia Burnett. b. 1820; d. in childhood.

iii. Ann Eliza Burnett. b. 1822; d. in childhood.

iv. Garland Patrick Burnett (girl), b. 1823; d. in childhood.

v. Cornelius S. Burnett. b. 1825; m. 21 Jan., 1841, Nancy A. Wallis.

J-16. vi. Isaac Burnett II, b. 1827; d. 1860; m., 21 March, 1839, Malissa Daniel.

Farmer.

See Fifth Generation for 4 children.

J-17. vii. Fleming Burnett. b. 1820; d. 1874; m., 2 Feb., 1850, Mary Jane Hall.

B. in Barren Co., Ky. Bought the interest of all heirs of Cornelius Burnett in original Cornelius Burnett farm of about 1400 a. in Trigg Co., Ky., except that devised to Maria Virginia Burnett Caine (Mrs. Thomas), later known as Greenwade Farm.

See Fifth Generation for 5 children.

Children of J-5. ISAAC BURNETT (Cornelius (2), John (1).) and Martha T. Garnett:

J-18. i. Robert Allison Burnett. b. abt. 1815; d. 25 March, 1909; m. (1st), 17 Oct., 1854, Elizabeth C. Thompson; m. (2nd), 9 Oct., 1861, Ann Maria Roach; d. 10 Feb., 1922.

Circuit Court Clerk of Trigg Co., Ky., 1856-72. Resigned to practice law. In Kentucky House of Rep., 1877-79.

See Fifth Generation for 5 children by two wives.

ii. James Burnett. b. 1817.

County Atty. of Trigg Co., Ky., when he joined Confederate States Army. Was wounded at Shiloh and died in prison at Camp Chase, Ohio.

J-19. iii. Lucretia E. Burnett. b. abt. 1820; m., 13 June, 1849, George Bell Cook. Lawyer; judge, Princeton, Ky.

See Fifth Generation for 3 children.

J-20. iv. Henry Cornelius Burnett. b. 25 Oct., 1825; d. 28 Sept., 1866; m., 13 Apr., 1847, Mary Amanda Terry, b. 30 May, 1830; d. 19 Aug., 1925; dau. of Abner Terry and Eleanor Dyer.

Born in Essex Co., Va. Admitted to Ky. Bar, 1849, in Trigg Co. Circuit Court Clerk of Trigg Co., 1850-55. U. S. Congress, 1855-61, and was expelled because of his Southern leanings. In First and Second Confederate

States Congress as Representative and Senator from Kentucky. Enlisted 11 Nov., 1861, Hopkinsville, Ky., 8th Regt. Inf. Was commissioned colonel while a member of Confederate States Congress. Was present at the battle of Ft. Donelson 15 Feb., 1862, and escaped capture with Gen. John B. Floyd. He resigned from Colonelcy 10 Feb., 1862. After the war practiced law until his death.

Buried in East End Cemetery, Cadiz, Ky.

See Fifth Generation for 4 children.

J-21. v. Isaac Burnett, Jr. b. 21 Dec., 1829; m. Virginia Ritchie Poindexter; d. 6 Dec., 1924.

Circuit Court Clerk, Trigg Co., Ky. Elected to fill out his brother, Robert Allison Burnett's term.

See Fifth Generation for 3 children.

Children of J-6. MARIA VIRGINIA BURNETT ((Cornelius (2), John (1).)) and Thomas Caine:

J-22. i. Elizabeth Caine; m., 1 June, 1841, Isaac Greenwade.

They lived on the farm given to Maria Virginia Burnett by her father Cornelius Burnett. It is known as the Greenwade place, near Cadiz, Ky.

See Fifth Generation for 11 children.

ii. Evaline Caine; d. at age of 14 years.

Children of J-7. PATRICK HENRY BURNETT ((Cornelius (2), John (1).)) and Maria Burbridge:

i. Elijah Burnett. b. abt. 1830; d. at age of 93 in the Confederate Home, Peewee Valley, Ky.

J-23. ii. Lucretia Burnett. m. Andrew Garnett, s. Lewis Garnett.

See Fifth Generation for 3 children.

J-24. iii. _____ Burnett. m. 28 June, 1871, Z. T. Craig.

Res.: Hopkins Co., Ky.

See Fifth Generation for 3 children.

iv. (Dau.) Burnett. m. _____ Graham, M. D., Henderson, Ky.

v. James Burnett.

Went to Mississippi before the Civil War, and was a Confederate soldier.

vi. John Burnett.

Went to Astoria, Ore.

vii. Mel Burnett.

Went to California.

viii. Pious Burnett.

Confederate soldier.

Child of J-8. NANCY J. BURNETT ((Cornelius (2), John (1).)) and Cornelius Hutts:

i. Rufus Hutts. b. 1831; d. 1861.

First Trigg Co., Ky., man killed in Confederate Army at Bethel Church, near Richmond, Va., June, 1861.

Children of J-9. RUFUS KING BURNETT ((Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Marietta Beasley:

J-25. i. James Beasley Burnett. b. 3 June, 1841; d. 13 April, 1917; m. Susan Cynthia Barringer, dau. Logan Barringer and Margaret Jackson.

Sergeant Major under Lt. Gen. Nathan B. Forrest, and fought all through the Civil War.

See Fifth Generation for 7 children.

J-26. ii. John Henry Burnett. b. 1 May, 1843; d. 3 Sept., 1911; m., 28 Oct., 1866, Sally Walton Lacy, b. 30 April, 1848; d. 12 June, 1930; dau. of William Lacy and Sophia Stevenson.

Tobacconist at Paducah, Ky. County Treasurer several terms, in his last years.

See Fifth Generation for 5 children.

J-27. iii. Elizabeth Burnett. b. 1 Jan., 1845; d. 29 June, 1902; m. James M. Mahan, b. 12 Oct., 1829; d. 24 Jan., 1911; Confederate soldier.

See Fifth Generation for 2 children.

iv. Mary Rupel Burnett. b. 17 Sept., 1846; d.

Child of J-10. MARTHA K. BURNETT ((Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Henry Glass (there were several other children):

i. _____ Glass.

Admiral in U. S. Navy.

FIFTH GENERATION

For explanation of arrangement, numbering and abbreviations, see page 147.

Children of J-11. CORNELIUS BURNETT III ((Richard (3), Cornelius (2), John (1).)) and Tranquilla Wells:

J-28. i. Robert Herndon (5) Burnett. b. 5 Aug., 1859; d. 4 Nov., 1941; m., 29 June, 1886, Pearl Arminta Miller, b. 11 Apr., 1870; dau. Jacob David Miller and Ella Lou Goolsbee.

Educated in his uncle Joseph Herndon Burnett's school, Auburn, Ky. Grocery merchant, Houston, Tex.

See Sixth Generation for 6 children.

ii. Ella Wells Burnett. b. 21 May, 1864; d. 30 Apr., 1883.

Educated in her uncle's school, living in his home in Auburn, Ky.

iii. Ann Burnett. b. 1 Aug., 1868; d. inf.

iv. Joseph Burnett. b. 1 Aug., 1868; d. inf.

Children of J-11 CORNELIUS BURNETT III ((Richard (3), Cornelius (2), John (1).)) and Susan Hyde:

J-29. v. Cornelius Burnett IV. b. 19 March, 1871; m., 11 June, 1902, Allie Mae Fyke, b. 30 Sept., 1881; dau. Henry Clinton Fyke and Jennie Morgan Sneed.

Educated in Robertson Co., Tenn., schools. Carpenter, Springfield, Tenn.
See Sixth Generation for 1 child.

J-30. vi. Joseph Patrick Burnett. b. 17 Oct., 1873; d. 14 March, 1935; m., 16 Dec., 1894, Ida Draughon, b. 21 Jan., 1876; dau. James Draughon and Lucinda Powell.
Educated in Robertson Co., Tenn., schools. Farmer near Springfield, Tenn.
See Sixth Generation for 3 children.

J-31. vii. Richard Edward Burnett. b. 31 Aug., 1875; d. 8 April, 1947; m., 25 Dec., 1907, Addie Armstrong, b. 19 March, 1881; dau. Josephus Armstrong and Elvira Holman.
Educated in Robertson Co., Tenn., schools. His uncle Joseph Herndon Burnett said his marriage ceremony. Was a farmer near Springfield, Tenn.
See Sixth Generation for 2 children.

J-32. viii. Susan Hyde Burnett. b. 18 Aug., 1878; d. 22 Feb., 1925; m., 17 Dec., 1899, Oliver Widick, b. 21 Oct., 1866; s. Silas Widick and Mary Dozier.
She was educated in Robertson Co., Tenn., schools.
He was a farmer, near Springfield, Tenn.
See Sixth Generation for 3 children.

J-33. ix. Rufus Hyde Burnett. b. 24 July, 1881; d. 26 June, 1936; m., 21 Sept., 1910, Anna Payne, b. 7 Aug., 1887; dau. Robert Martin Payne and Anna Mary Marshall.
He was educated in Robertson Co., Tenn., schools. His uncle Joseph Herndon Burnett, pastor of the Springfield, Tenn., Baptist Church, said his marriage ceremony. Was hardware merchant, Springfield, Tenn.
See Sixth Generation for 3 children.

Children of J-12. MARTHA ELLEN BURNETT ((Richard (3), Cornelius (2), John (1).)) and James Reuben Herndon:

i. James Herndon. b. 28 Sept., 1853; d. 3 July, 1854.
ii. Ann Virginia Herndon. b. 26 Oct., 1856; d. 12 Nov., 1859.

Children of J-13 CHRISTOPHER COLUMBUS BURNETT ((Richard (3), Cornelius (2), John (1).)) and America Sloss:

i. Effie Burnett. b. 7 July, 1858; d. 16 Aug., 1937; m., Robert Traughber, b. 1856; d. April, 1946.
She was a teacher, and Robert Traughber was one of her pupils.
He was a farmer, near Oakville, Ky.

J-34. ii. John Mebane Burnett. b. 29 July, 1861; d. 3 May, 1913; m. Dixie Eugenia Morrison, b. 30 Sept., 1865; d. 26 June, 1935; dau. Eugene Morrison and Elizabeth Taudy.
Farmer near Oakville, Ky.
See Sixth Generation for 3 children.

J-35. iii. Deborah Ellen Burnett. b. 31 March, 1864; m., 16 Feb., 1886, John F. Murray.

See Sixth Generation for 2 children.

iv. Permelia (Pamela) Virginia Burnett. b. abt. 1870; d. Oct., 1943; m. Edgar Harris.

He is a farmer, near Franklin, Ky.

v. Mary Burnett. b. 5 April, 1875; d. 13 Jan., 1939; m., 1 Nov., 1894, Emmet Phillips Roberts, b. 12 Dec., 1868; d. June, 1935; son Joseph Roberts and Virginia Simmons.

He was a farmer, near Adairville, Ky.

1 child, a son, d. inf.

vi. Daughter; d. inf.

Child of J-14 MARIA VIRGINIA BURNETT ((Richard (3), Cornelius (2), John (1).)) and Mac Henry Carroll:

J-36. i. Augusta Evans Carroll. b. 6 Oct., 1869; d. 26 Feb., 1901; m., 18 Dec., 1888, Edgar Alver Hail, b. 18 Dec., 1863; d. 15 Nov., 1926; son of Thomas G. Hail and Catherine Orndorff.

She was educated in her uncle Joseph Herndon Burnett's school, Auburn, Ky.

He was educated for a lawyer, but never practiced.

See Sixth Generation for 5 children.

Children of J-15 JOSEPH HERNDON BURNETT ((Richard (3), Cornelius (2), John (1).)) and Laura Ann Duff:

J-37. i. Joseph Henry Burnett. b. 6 May, 1872; d.; m., 25 Jan., 1899, Marietta Goodman Abbot, b. 28 June, 1878; dau. of Charles Sibley Abbot and Marietta McMullen.

He was educated in his father's school, Auburn, Ky. Salesman and manager of Baptist Book Concern, Louisville, Ky., 1891-1906. Connected with management of Liberty College, Glasgow, Ky.; Tennessee College, Murfreesboro; Richmond College, Va.; and Mercer Univ., Macon, Ga., for 16 years. Since 1922 has represented Calumet Tea and Coffee Co., Chicago, Ill., in eight Southern states and is Vice Pres. of the company. Mason, Knight Templar, Secretary of Kiwanis of Georgia, 1921-22. Clerk of Walnut St. Baptist Church, Louisville, 10 yrs.; clerk of Long Run Baptist Assn. 7 yrs.; supt. of Sunday Schools of Walnut St. Church and First Baptist Church, Murfreesboro, Tenn.; deacon of Murfreesboro, Grace Street Church, Richmond, Va.; and First Church, Macon, Ga.; Secretary of Southern Baptist Convention, 1919-46.

She was educated in city schools of Louisville, Ky., and taught in one of this city's schools before her marriage. Member of U. D. C., D. A. R., S. M. D., Red Cross and Women's Club; S. S. teacher.

See Sixth Generation for 9 children.

J-38. ii. George Jackson Burnett. b. 26 Dec., 1874; m., 19 Aug.,

1903, Laura Taylor Yates, b. 14 Nov., 1874; dau. Robert Miller Yates and Ellen Thomas Gridley.

He was educated in his father's school, Auburn, Ky.; A. B., Bethel College, Russellville, Ky., 1894, with highest honor; A. M., 1899. Phi Gamma Delta; Rotarian; teacher, 1894-1903; Pres. of Liberty College, Glasgow, Ky., 1903-07; First Pres. of Tennessee College, Murfreesboro, where he served 1907-23, with marked success. Baptist deacon since 8 Oct., 1905. Pres. of Tenn. Baptist Convention, 1915-17; V. Pres. of Southern Baptist Convention, 1931. A Secretary of Baptist Laymen's Movement of the South for some years. Known for his success in stewardship revivals in Southern Baptist Convention area. Deacon in Bellevue Baptist Church, Memphis, Tenn.

She was educated in Waco Female College, Tex., studied in Cincinnati Conservatory, Ohio; speech in Curry School, Boston, Mass., and art in Cincinnati, Colorado Springs, and Chicago. She taught these subjects for a number of years. Is now (1948) a nationally known portrait painter, Memphis, Tenn. Member of States Art Club, Memphis Artists Guild, Women's Club, U. D. C., and D. A. R.

See Sixth Generation for 4 children.

iii. Nellie Burnett. b. 23 April, 1877; m. (1st), 30 Dec., 1902, Polemon Ernest Lowe, b. 23 Nov., 1870; d. 3 Apr., 1903; son of Lycurgus Lowe and Louvenia Logan; m. (2nd), 24 June, 1908, William Day Dickinson, b. 6 Oct., 1870; son of William Dickinson and Mary Elizabeth Brents.

She was educated in her father's school, Auburn, Ky., Boscobel College, Nashville, Tenn., and Hollins College, Va. Taught in Liberty College (Jr.), Glasgow, Ky., and Tennessee College, Murfreesboro. Teacher in S. S. of Glasgow Baptist Church 16 yrs., organized the Jr. Dept. of the S. S. and was the Supt., 1917-41; Treas. of W. M. S., 1912-22; and Pres., 1923-30; Pres. of first civic league, Glasgow; charter member of D. A. R. chapter, Glasgow; compiled History of W. M. S., 1906-42, and of D. A. R. chapter, 1922-38; author of History of Glasgow Baptist Church, 1918-48; author of The Burnetts, 1848-1948, six volumes (illustrated).

Polemon Ernest Lowe was educated Auburn, Ky., High School; A. B. William Jewell College, Liberty, Mo., and studied at Southern Baptist Theological Sem., Louisville, Ky. Taught in Junior College, Clarksburg, Mo.

William Day Dickinson was educated in private schools, Glasgow, Ky. Went to work for Glasgow Times at age of 12 years. Linotype operator for Courier

Journal, Louisville, Ky., 1890-94, and held the world's record. Owned and operated Glasgow Times 1894-98 and continued in newspaper business until 1907, when he sold his interest in Glasgow Times and went into mercantile business. Sold his business, building materials, and farm supplies, Jan., 1943, and retired. Organizer and first president of Glasgow Credit Assn. Director of the New Farmers Bank since he helped organize it in 1932.

J-39. iv. Edgar Duff Burnett. b. 26 Feb., 1879; d. 4 April, 1940; m., 19 May, 1909, Mattie Barna Richardson, b. 10 Oct., 1885; dau. of Alonzo Woodring Richardson and Sarah Louvinia Wood.

He was educated in his father's school, Auburn, Ky.; A. B. Bethel College, 1899, with honor; A. M. 1901; Phi Gamma Delta; M. D. Hospital College of Medicine, Louisville, Ky., 1904. Prof. of mental and nervous diseases, Hospital College of Medicine 1904-08. Surgeon for L. & N. RR. 1911-40. Physician for Confederate Home, Peewee Valley, Ky., 20 yrs. with marked success. First Lt., M. C., in World War I, Camp Meade, Md., in Development Battalion, Infirmary B. Organized and taught Philathia S. S. class; editor of Star Banner, Walnut Street Baptist Church, Louisville, Ky.

She was educated at Miss Sophia Wright's School, New Orleans, La., and Miss Semple's School, Louisville, Ky.

See Sixth Generation for 2 children.

J-40. v. Martha Burnett. b. 13 Feb., 1882; m., 2 May, 1906, Herbert Ellis Davidson, b. 22 May, 1877; son of Benjamin Gideon Davidson and Katherine Jackman.

She grad. Liberty College (Jr.), Glasgow, Ky., 1902, and received certificate in piano. Taught in Liberty College 1902-05. Member of Ladies Literary Club, Bowling Green, Ky.; D. A. R.; Pres. of W. M. S. of Bowling Green Baptist Church 1920-1927, and organized Alathean Class of S. S. 1922, and was the teacher 11 yrs. Teacher of Gleaners class of S. S. of Glasgow Baptist Church since 1935.

He was educated in Glasgow schools. Deacon in Glasgow or Bowling Green Baptist churches since 1908. Member of Davidson Bros. Wholesale Grocery, Inc., Glasgow and Bowling Green, Ky., 1897-1936. With Burnett Davidson Co., Wholesale Distributors since ~~1936~~ 1936.

See Sixth Generation for 2 children.

vi. Mary-Belle Burnett. b. 8 June, 1884; d. 9 Nov., 1907.

Grad. Liberty College (Jr.), Glasgow, Ky., 1902, with highest honor. Taught in Liberty College and High School at Hartford, Ky. Received certificate in expression, Curry School, Boston, Mass., 1906. Taught expres-

sion, Springfield, Tenn., and Grand River Academy, Gallatin, Mo. Was active in work of Baptist Church wherever she lived. "Miss Burnett was especially proficient, aggressive and forceful, bringing to pass whatever she undertook. I have never known a purer and more unselfish character." (Editorial in Gallatin, Mo., paper, Nov., 1907.)

vii. Amby Broadus Burnett. b. 14 Jan., 1887; d. 30 Oct., 1887, of whooping cough.

J-41. viii. Permelia (Pamela) Burnett. b. 13 Nov., 1888; m., 16 July, 1913, Harold Elmore Kloss, b. 27 June, 1883; son of Frank L. Kloss and Adelia Eloise Hause.

Educated at Liberty College (Jr.), Glasgow, Ky., and Tennessee College, Murfreesboro, where she received associates in arts diploma and a certificate in art. Taught art in Springfield, Tenn. Member of Woman's Club, Elizabethtown, Ky.; Pres. of W. M. S. Smithwood Baptist Church, Knoxville, Tenn., and Highland Baptist Church, Louisville, Ky.; Supt. of Intermediate Dept. of S. S., Highland Baptist Church; volunteer worker in Free Clinic of Louisville and Jefferson Co. Health Dept., 1946-48.

He was educated at Univ. of Tennessee, Knoxville. Civil Engineer for L. & N. R. R. since 1902. Resident engineer on double tracking over and through Muldraugh's Hill near Elizabethtown, Ky.; the Long Tunnel, 6200 feet, through Cumberland Mts.; L. & N. Bridge over the Ohio River at Henderson, Ky. Deacon, Highland Baptist Church, Louisville, Ky. A Mason.

See Sixth Generation for 2 children.

ix. Alice Eaton Burnett. b. 21 Sept., 1891; d. 21 Oct., 1918; m., 10 Oct., 1916, Elbert Cecil Stevens, b. 12 Sept., 1884; son of Artemus Stevens and Laura Taylor.

She was educated at Liberty College (Jr.), Glasgow, Ky., and received certificate in piano; A. B. Tennessee College, Murfreesboro, 1912, with highest honor; Pres. of first student council, Tenn. College; winner of scholarship; editor-in-chief of College Magazine, and held many other offices. Taught Latin at Tennessee College two years; was honored by a scholarship from the Southern Assn. of College Women, the first to hold this scholarship at Radcliffe College, Cambridge, Mass., where she received A. M. degree, 1916. Her record there was a brilliant one, all A's. Half of her graduate work was at Harvard Univ. Memorial services for her by Alumnae Assn., Tennessee College, were held 17 Jan., 1919, and a fund was started for a Memorial Library Building. She took an active part in the work of the church wherever she was. "The Woman's Missionary Society

of Clifton Baptist Church hold in loving remembrance and bear testimony to her noble virtues, her faithfulness and her loyal service." (Church Bulletin, 24 Nov., 1918.)

He received A. B. and A. M., Georgetown College, Ky., in 3 yrs.; Th. M., Southern Baptist Theological Seminary, Louisville, Ky., in 3 yrs., and 2 yrs. study toward Th. D.; D. D., Georgetown College. Office Editor of Western Recorder, Louisville, Ky., 1913-16. Pastor of Clifton Baptist Church, Louisville, Ky., since 1916. Handsome new church building was dedicated 1941. During these 25 yrs. he preached in 200 revival meetings over the South. Moderator of General Assn. of Kentucky Baptist, 1934-35.

Children of J-16. ISAAC BURNETT II ((Cornelius (3), Cornelius (2), John (1).)) and Malissa Daniel:

i. Fleming Burnett II.
ii. George Burnett.
iii. Daughter Burnett.
iv. William Henry Burnett. b. 16 April, 1841; d. March, 1935, in Paducah, Ky.; m., 3 March, 1862, Rody J. Garnett.

Went to school to his uncle Richard Burnett at Roaring Springs, near Cadiz, Ky.

3 children.

Children of J-17 FLEMING BURNETT ((Cornelius (3), Cornelius (2), John (1).)) and Mary Jane Hall:

J-42. i. Damascus Marshall Burnett. b. 14 Jan., 1851; d. 31 Oct., 1902; m., April 1874, Julia Ann Garnett, b. 25 Dec., 1854; d. 30 Sept., 1917.

See Sixth Generation for 5 children.

ii. W. Henry Burnett. b. abt. 1853; d. abt. 1897, in Ark.
iii. Walter Burnett.

J-43. iv. Mildred Lizzie Burnett. b. 24 Oct., 1857; d. 2 March, 1932; m., 18 Dec., 1877, George Fox Averitt, b. 3 May, 1853; d. 8 July, 1941.

See Sixth Generation for 8 children.

J-44. v. Onie Alice Burnett. b. 4 Aug., 1863; d. 15 Jan., 1935; m. abt. 1886, Solomon Able Wilson, b. 4 June, 1861; d. 15 Aug., 1915.

See Sixth Generation for 7 children.

Children of J-18. ROBERT ALLISON BURNETT ((Isaac (3), Cornelius (2), John (1).)) and Elizabeth C. Thompson:

i. James Edward Burnett. b. 9 Aug., 1857; d. 5 Nov., 1932.
ii. George C. Burnett. d. of a heart attack.
iii. Robert Allison Burnett, Jr. d. in Los Angeles, Calif.

Children of J-18 ROBERT ALLISON BURNETT ((Isaac (3), Cornelius (2), John (1).)) and Ann Mariah Roach:

J-45. iv. Mae Burnett. b. 29 Nov., 1865; m., 15 Dec., 1886, Harry Manly Drifoos, b. 1862; d. 1929; son of Lee Drifoos and Eliza Marsh.

She was educated at Nashville College for Young Ladies, Tenn.

See Sixth Generation for 1 child.

J-46. v. Martha Burnett. b. 8 Nov., 1880; m., 18 Nov., 1903, John Preston White, b. 21 Oct., 1869; d. 11 Oct., 1941; son of William Cleland White and Lucy Iney.

She was graduate of Hamilton College, Lexington, Ky., in art, science and music. Housewife; teacher of voice, piano and organ.

He was graduate of Valparaiso, Ind., Business College. Expert accountant. Hardware and automobile dealer. President of Cadiz Railroad.

See Sixth Generation for 6 children.

Children of J-19. LUCRETIA E. BURNETT ((Isaac (3), Cornelius (2), John (1).)) and George Bell Cook:

i. Martha Cook. b. 24 Dec., 1850; m. W. E. Wade.

1 child.

J-47. ii. Mary Cook. b. 25 Oct., ____; d. 1934; m., abt. 1878, William Richmond Howell.

He had law degree and was a judge.

See Sixth Generation for 2 children.

iii. George Bell Cook, Jr. m. Carrie _____.

Children of J-20. HENRY CORNELIUS BURNETT ((Isaac (3), Cornelius (2), John (1).)) and Mary Amanda Terry:

J-48. i. Henry Burnett. b. 23 March, 1849; d. 21 June, 1921; m., 17 Jan., 1882, Susanne Henderson Dallam, b. 15 Feb., 1860; dau. of Lucien Clay Dallam and Elizabeth Henderson Soaper.

Bingham's School, N. C., A. B. Univ. of Va.

Corporation lawyer, Louisville, Ky.

She is member of Woman's Club, and Ky. Society of Colonial Dames.

See Sixth Generation for 3 children.

ii. Mary Burnett. b. 1861; d. 10 June, 1945; m. William Baxter Pace.

She was b. in Washington, D. C.; educated South Kentucky College, Hopkinsville. Roomed with Elizabeth Greenwade, a second cousin.

J-49. iii. Muscoe Burnett. b. 24 Feb., 1866; d. 21 May, 1939; m., 14 Dec., 1892, Sara Hicks Dallam, b. 18 May, 1869; dau. of Lucien Clay Dallam and Elizabeth Henderson Soaper.

Educated at Webb's School, Tullahoma, Tenn.

Pres. and Manager of Paducah, Ky., Water Co.

See Sixth Generation for 4 children.

Children of J-21. ISAAC BURNETT ((Isaac (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Virginia Ruth Poindexter:

i. John Poindexter Burnett; d. 20 Nov., 1916; m.,(1st), Cora Elizabeth Petree; m. (2nd), Lillie Wilson.

ii. Bessie Garnett Burnett. d. 16 Sept., 1888.

J-50. iii. Virginia Ritchie Burnett. m. Julien Baptiste Adone. See Sixth Generation for 2 children.

Children of J-22. ELIZABETH CAINE ((Maria Virginia (3), Cornelius (2), John (1).)) and Isaac Greenwade:

i. Frances Maria Greenwade. m. James Moss.

ii. Thomas Caine Greenwade. m. Ellie Cazine. 5 children.

iii. John Jackson Greenwade. m. Rebecca Grace. Had 1 child.

iv. Julia Ann Greenwade. m. S. Tillman Jones. 5 children.

v. Richard Henry Greenwade, M. D. m. Fannie Hille. 10 children.

vi. Cornelia Greenwade. d. age 4 yrs.

vii. Mary Greenwade. d. age 2½ yrs.

viii. Octavia Greenwade. m. Cornelius Crenshaw, Jr. 1 child.

ix. Robert Burnett Greenwade. d. age 19 yrs.

x. George Greenwade. m. Catherine Johnson. 5 children.

xi. Elizabeth Greenwade. m. Charles T. Alexander. She d. 1942.

She was educated at South Kentucky College, Hopkinsville. Roomed with Mary Burnett, a second cousin.

(Have not been able to trace the children of the Greenwades.)

Children of J-23. LUCRETIA BURNETT ((Patrick Henry (3), Cornelius (2), John (1).)) and Andrew Garnett:

i. Daughter Garnett. m. Waller Hamby, Nortonville, Ky.

ii. Bud Garnett. Morton's Gap, Ky.

iii. James Garnett. Dawson Springs, Ky.

(These Garnett children were born at the old Cornelius Burnett place in Trigg Co., Ky.

Children of J-24. _____ BURNETT ((Patrick Henry (3), Cornelius (2), John (1).)) and Z. T. Craig:

i. Maud Craig. m. Henry Barbee, Madisonville, Ky.

ii. Sudie Craig.

iii. Addison Burnett Craig. b. 1875; d. Nov., 1938.

(No reply from these after several tries.)

Children of J-25. JAMES BEASLEY BURNETT ((Rufus King (3), Cornelius (2), John (1).)) and Susan Cynthia Barringer:

i. Mamie Burnett; decd.; m. Pompus Hooper. 1 child.
1 child.

ii. Elizabeth Burnett. decd.; m. Rhodom Hooper.
6 children.

J-51. iii. Ida Mae Burnett. b. 16 March, 1870; d. 15 Dec., 1942; m., abt. 1890, William Joseph Webb, b. 17 April, 1866; d. 24 Sept., 1946; son of Joseph Green Webb and Mary Jane Denbar.
He was a lawyer.
See Sixth Generation for 5 children.

iv. Margaret Burnett. decd.

v. Ella Burnett. b. 27 Dec., 1878; m. William F. Ward.

vi. Rufus Logan Burnett. decd.; m. _____ Madden.
2 children.

vii. Henry Burnett. decd.

Children of J-26 JOHN HENRY BURNETT ((Rufus King (3), Cornelius (2), John (1).)) and Sally Walton Lacy:

i. Henry King Lacy Burnett. b. 23 Sept., 1867; d. 21 Oct., 1868.

ii. Rufus Stevenson Burnett. b. March, 1869; d. 13 Sept., 1870.

J-52. iii. Fendol Carrol Burnett. b. 26 Oct., 1872; m., 17 Feb., 1909, Mary Wright, b. 8 June, 1885; dau. of Dr. James Basil Wright and Nellie Greenhaw.
He was educated in Paducah, Ky., schools. Buyer and Local Manager of the American Snuff Co. since 1906, Mayfield, Ky.
She was educated at Mississippi College.
See Sixth Generation for 5 children.

J-53. iv. Annie Boone Burnett. b. 27 Aug., 1876; m., 18 Dec., 1895, Charles Alonzo Curtis, b. 2 Aug., 1867; d. 29 Aug., 1924; son of Jacob Curtis and Mary Ann Honeyman.
He was Sales Mgr. of Paris Medicine Co., St. Louis, Mo.
See Sixth Generation for 4 children.

J-54. v. Sophia Marietta Burnett. b. 11 Nov., 1882; m., 10 Jan., 1910, John Benson Edwards, b. 7 June, 1877; d. 14 Feb., 1929; son of Matthew Lyon Edwards and Catherine Benson.
She had high school education.
See Sixth Generation for 4 children.

Children of J-27. ELIZABETH BURNETT ((Rufus King (3), Cornelius (2), John (1).)) and James Mahan:

i. R. Samuel Mahan. b. 1859; d. 10 Jan., 1916.

ii. James Henry Mahan. b. 24 Sept., 1881; d. 13 May, 1903; m.
2 children.

SIXTH GENERATION

For explanation of arrangement, numbering and abbreviations, see note on page 147.

Children of J-28 ROBERT HERNDON BURNETT ((Cornelius (4), Richard (3), Cornelius (2), John (1).)) and Pearl Arminta Miller:

J-55. i. Jacob Cornelius Burnett. b. 2 Dec., 1887; m., 16 Oct., 1916, Nelle Edith Bowen, b. 28 Jan., 1891; dau. of Ward Wiley Bowen and Kate Stewart.

He was educated, public school, Hillsboro, Tex., and Culberson Academy. Retail shoe merchant.

See Seventh Generation for 6 children.

J-56. ii. Hallie Amanda Burnett. b. 3 May, 1892; m., 26 March, 1923, Dudley Tyler Hascall, b. 16 Jan., 1888; son of George Hascall and Ella Livingston.

She was educated, public school, Hillsboro Tex.; Stanford College, Stanford, Tex. Diploma in music.

He grad. Howe Military School, Howe, Ind., 1909. Pre-fabricated builder, Houston Readycut House Co., Houston, Tex.

See Seventh Generation for 1 child.

iii. Clarence Robert Burnett. b. 22 Sept., 1894; m., 2 Nov., 1937, Eva Dorothy Frederick, b. 7 Jan. 1903; dau. of Benjamin Frederick and Ella Louise Funk.

He was educated, public school, Cleburne, Tex. Hardware merchant.

iv. Henry Joseph Burnett. b. 8 Dec., 1898; m., 11 July, 1931, Anna Mary Kazel, b. 14 Dec., 1906, dau. of Franklin Kazel and Rosa Herbieck.

He is a grocery merchant.

She attended Shawnee, Okla., Business College.

J-57. v. Harry Crockett Burnett. b. 8 Dec., 1898; m., 22 Nov. 1917, Iula Miles, b. 9 Dec., 1898; dau. of Edward Denson Miles and Mary Ann Bazar.

He was educated at Clebara College, Cleburne, Tex.

With a jewelry company, Houston, Tex.

See Seventh Generation for 1 child.

vi. Vernon Odell Burnett. b. 24 Dec., 1903; d. 14 July, 1924.

Grad. of Sam Houston High School, Houston, Tex.

Child of J-29. CORNELIUS BURNETT IV ((Cornelius (4), Richard (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Allie Mae Fyke:

J-58. i. Allie Marie Burnett. b. 7 Sept., 1904; m., 21 Aug., 1921, Glenn Jones, b. 15 March, 1905; son of Stephen Jones and Lula Jones.

He is a farmer.

See Seventh Generation for 1 child.

Children of J-30. JOSEPH PATRICK BURNETT ((Cornelius (4), Richard (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Ida Draughon:

J-59. i. Mary Burnett. b. 14 Nov., 1895; m., 26 April, 1918, John Herman Clinard, b. 1 June, 1885; son of Archie Clinard and Emma Crawford.
See Seventh Generation for 3 children.

ii. Sarah Burnett. b. 1 April, 1899; d. 20 May, 1918.
High School, Barren Plains, Tenn.

J-60. iii. Robert Burnett. b. 6 July, 1910; m., 29 Dec., 1926, Rosi Lee Holland, b. 24 Nov., 1908; dau. of Richard Ellis Holland and Sarah Gorden Hollingsworth.
He was educated at Springfield, Tenn., school. A farmer.
See Seventh Generation for 4 children.

Children of J-31. RICHARD EDWARD BURNETT ((Cornelius (4), Richard (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Addie Armstrong:

J-61. i. Sara Burnett. b. 10 April, 1912; m., 22 Sept., 1935, Carl Thadius Taylor, b. 25 May, 1902; son of Wiley Leslie Taylor and Birdie Holman.
She attended college two years. Taught ten years in lower grades.
He is an electrician, with Cumberland Electric of T. V. A. Moose Club; Barren Plains, Tenn., Men's Club.
See Seventh Generation for 2 children.

ii. Mabel Burnett. b. 7 May, 1917; m., 3 Aug., 1940, Cecil H. Gossett, b. 19 Oct., 1904; son of William Gossett and Cora Masters.
She had two years of college.
He, a farmer, merchant and tobacconist.
See Seventh Generation for 1 child.

Children of J-32. SUSAN ANNA HYDE BURNETT ((Cornelius (4), Richard (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Oliver Widick:

i. Clara Widick. b. 21 Oct., 1900; m., 29 Nov., 1924, Luther Porter, b. 7 Aug., 1897; son of Elias Porter and Elizabeth Garrett.
Hsbd. a farmer.

J-62. ii. Burnett Widick. b. 12 July, 1904; m., 27 Dec., 1928, Dottie Gurley, b. 2 Feb., 1908; dau. of James Thomas Gurley and Josephine Jackson.
Hsbd. a farmer.
See Seventh Generation for 2 children.

J-63. iii. Welborn Widick. b. 10 Nov., 1906; m., 10 Oct., 1933, Lula Railly, b. 8 July, 1911.
Hsbd., graduate of Jr. College and Business School.
Clerk in wholesale business.
See Seventh Generation for 2 children.

Children of J-33. RUFUS HYDE BURNETT ((Cornelius (4), Richard (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Anna Payne:

J-64. i. La Vergne Burnett. b. 25 Dec., 1911; m., 7 May, 1932,

Robert Arthur West, b. 11 March, 1909; son of Miles Virgil West and Mary Myrtle Casteevens.

Wf. grad. of school at Maryville, Tenn.

Hsbd. educated at school, Maryville, Tenn., and Cumberland Univ., Lebanon, Tenn. Grain and feed merchant.

See Seventh Generation for 3 children.

J-65. ii. Rufus Culver Burnett. b. 15 Dec., 1913; m., 17 July, 1938, Amanda Ethlene Baird, b. 10 July, 1916; dau. of Thomas Henry Baird and Mae Herring.

Hsbd. grad. of University of Tenn. Cashier of First National Bank, Springfield, Tenn.

See Seventh Generation for 2 children.

iii. Robert Hayden Burnett. b. 24 March, 1917; m., 22 May, 1946, Jane Robertson Hancock, b. 22 Dec., 1920; dau. of W. Bryan Robertson and Elizabeth Jackson.

Hsbd. grad. of University of Tenn. Asst. cashier, First National Bank, Springfield, Tenn.

Children of J-34. JOHN MEBANE BURNETT ((Christopher Columbus (4), Richard (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Dixie Eugenia Morrison:

i. John Mebane Burnett, Jr. b. 23 Sept., 1893.

ii. Eugene Morrison Burnett. b. 15 April, 1896; m., 31 July, 1931, Duchess De Witt, b. 29 Aug., 1912; dau. of John De Witt and Minnie Pool.

Hsbd., Infantry, World War I; served overseas Oct., 1918 - Jan., 1919; wounded. Member of American Legion; merchant.

J-66. iii. Rowena Morrison Burnett. b. 17 Sept., 1898; m., 19 Nov., 1923, Raymond Edward Freeman, b. 25 Dec., 1894; son of James Edwin Freeman and Ida Maude Price.

Wf., grad. of Logan College, Russellville, Ky.; S. S. teacher; member of Woman's Club, Chorus Club; Homemaker's Club, St. Matthews, Ky. Certificate of honor from American Red Cross. World War I and II Volunteer Workers gold pin and service pin with bars.

Hsbd., World War I, 9 Mos. overseas service. Auditor of disbursement for Louisville and Nashville Railroad. Member of Seneca Golf Club and Louisville, Ky., Cocker Club.

See Seventh Generation for 1 child.

Children of J-35. DEBORAH ELLEN BURNETT ((Christopher Columbus (4), Richard (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and John F. Murray:

i. Idell Murray. b. 1887; d. 23 Nov., 1895.

ii. Christopher Burnett Murray. b. 15 June, 1890.

Children of J-36. AUGUSTA EVANS CARROLL ((Marie Virginia (4), Richard (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Edgar Alver Hail:

i. Ethel Adele Hail. b. 6 Sept., 1889; m. (1st), 21 June, 1910, Joseph Gill Edwards, b. 7 Dec., 1884; d. 20 Aug., 1925; son of George W. Edwards and Sally Gill; m. (2nd) 3 April, 1929, Bernard Colby Edwards, b. 12 Jan., 1883; d. 29 April, 1936; son of Beverly Bernard Edwards and Nannie Penick.

Wf., educated Pembroke, Ky., High School. Member D. A. R.

1st hsbd., retail hardware merchant.

2nd hsbd., retail general merchandise and farmer.

J-67. ii. Melissa Catherine Hail. b. 14 May, 1891; m., 12 Feb., 1918, Roy J. Sousley, b. 14 June, 1883; d. 23 March, 1942; son of James William Sousley and Sarah Ellen McIntyre.

Wf., educated Pembroke, Ky., High School.

Hsbd. attended Weslyn College, Winchester, Ky. Taught school. Civil engineer and retail seed merchant.

See Seventh Generation for 1 child.

iii. Carroll Hail. b. 18 Dec., 1892; d. 5 June, 1894.

iv. Virginia Burnett Hail. b. 29 July, 1897; m., 17 May, 1925, Vaughan Robert Bacon, b. 21 April, 1889; son of Robert Fulton Bacon and Mary Ellen Vaughan.

Wf. educated at Ward-Belmont College, Nashville, Tenn. Member of D. A. R.

Hsbd., B. S. in E. E., Univ. of Wisconsin. 2nd Lt., Air Service, U. S. Army, World War I. Public Utility Engineer.

v. Eustace Carroll Hail. b. 22 Feb., 1901; d. 14 March, 1901.

Children of J-37. JOSEPH HENRY BURNETT ((Joseph Herndon (4), Richard (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Marietta Goodman Abbot:

i. George Lee Burnett. b. 1 Feb., 1900; d. 23 Dec., 1928.

Richmond College, Va., 2 yrs. A. B. Mercer Univ., Macon, Ga., 1919. Phi Delta Theta. Military training at Mercer. Orders to go to Camp Taylor, Louisville, Ky., when Armistice was signed, World War I.

Credit man, Brown Shoe Co., St. Louis, Mo. Active member of Third Baptist Church, St. Louis. Killed in commercial airplane crash, Chattanooga, Tenn.

J-68. ii. Oscar Weaver Burnett. b. 4 March, 1902; m., 10 April, 1937, Juliet Halliburton, b. 5 Feb., 1914; dau. of John Holloway Halliburton and Minnie McLeskey.

Hsbd., grad. of Richmond, Va., Academy; A. B., Mercer Univ., Macon, Ga., 1921. Phi Delta Theta. Investment banker. Pres. of Oscar Burnett & Co., and of Bessemer Improvement Co., and Irving Park Development Co., Greensboro, N. C. Member of Country Club, Merchant and Manufacturers Club, Sedgefield Hunt.,

N. C. Bankers Assn., Investment Bankers Assn., of America. First V. Pres. of Community Chest, and Director of Children's Home Society of North Carolina. Rotarian.

Wf., grad. of Miss Hutchinson's and Sweet Briar College, Va. Director of Blind Assn. and Tuberculosis Assn; Family Service Agency; Pres. of Junior League, and C. V. D. O., Secy. Garden Club, Greensboro, N. C. Chairman of Chapters, Holy Trinity Church. Member of D. A. R., and Colonial Dames.

See Seventh Generation for 2 children.

iii. Catharine Burnett. b. 7 Oct., 1907; d. 23 Jan., 1910.

J-69. iv. Joseph Henry Burnett, Jr. b. 25 Oct., 1912; m. 7 May, 1938, Hazel Virginia Perkins, b. 21 March, 1912; dau. of John Washington Perkins and Alethia Robertson.

Hsbd., grad. Lanier High School, Macon, Ga., football star. A. B. Univ. of N. C., Chapel Hill, 1934. Delta Kappa Epsilon. Appointed Lt. (j. g.) in Naval Air Force, 21 Feb., 1942, and trained at Quonset Pt., R. I., in Air Combat Intelligence School. 2 June to 12 Nov., 1942, with Fighting Squadron 6 (V F 6) U. S. S. Enterprise; 12 Nov. to 17 Sept., 1943, with Fighting Squadron 6 (V F 6), U. S. S. Saratoga. Appointed Lieut. 1 Oct., 1943. Reported Army Air Force A Air Intelligence School (Liaison Officer), Harrisburg, Pa., 17 Sept., 1943. Reported Staff Commander Fleet Air, Seattle, Wash., 25 Feb., 1944. Reported Air Group 8 as Air Group Combat Intelligence Officer, 22 Dec., 1944. Appointed Lt. Commander 10 July, 1945. Released from active duty 23 Oct., 1945. Presidential Unit Citation, U. S. S. Enterprise; five battle stars.

Sales Engineer, Brunswick-Balke-Callender Co.

Wf., graduate of Woman's College, Univ. of North Carolina, Greensboro.

See Seventh Generation for 1 child.

J-70. v. Robert Sibley Burnett. b. 29 March, 1915; m., 11 Oct., 1941, Frances Jackson Botts, b. 12 Dec., 1921; dau. of Aaron Allen Botts and Frances Jackson.

Hsbd. grad. Mars Hill College, N. C.; A. B. Washington and Lee, Lexington, Va., cum laude, 1936. Phi Delta Theta. Purchasing agent-secretary for the W. E. Caldwell Co., Louisville, Ky.

Wf., educated Kentucky Home School for Girls, Louisville, and Univ. of Louisville.

See Seventh Generation for 2 children.

Children of J-38. GEORGE JACKSON BURNETT ((Joseph Herndon (4), Richard (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Laura Taylor Gates:

J-71. i. Ellen Gridley Burnett. b. 1 June, 1904; m., 29 June,

1927, Sheridan Duncan Cavitt, b. 2 July, 1894; son of James Volney Cavitt and Ann Rutledge Taylor.

Wf., A. B. Tennessee College, Murfreesboro, 1925, and certificate in voice; taught English in Baylor College, Belton, Tex., 1926. Delta Kappa Gamma, honorary Teachers Sorority. Social worker, active in civic and religious work.

Hsbd., educated in Bell County, Tex., schools and business school in Waco, Tex. 2nd Lt., 344 F. A., 90th Div., A. E. F. — 149 F. A., 420 (Rainbow Div.), Meuse-Argonne. Provost Gen. for the city and area of Bolingen, Germany, with the Army of Occupation, World War I. Mayor of Holland, Tex., 1920-1936. Mason (Shriner). Merchant.

See Seventh Generation for 2 children.

ii. Mary Thomas Burnett. b. 31 Oct., 1906; m., 20 June, 1931, John Latta Finley, Jr., b. 21 Feb., 1900; son of John Latta Finley and Dorothy Scruggs.

Wf., A. B. Baylor College, Belton, Tex., 1929. Taught art in Idlewild Grammar School, Memphis, Tenn. Served with American Red Cross Canteen Corps, 1943-1947, and 3 yrs. with U. S. O. Pres., Oakwood Garden and Arts Club. Member of D. A. R., and U. D. C.

Hsbd., wrought iron and retail oil business.

J-72. iii. Frances George Burnett. b. 13 Sept., 1915; m., 6 Oct., 1937, Carroll White Sturgis, b. 6 May, 1910; son of James Henry Sturgis and Lula Carroll.

Wf., A. B., Baylor Univ., Waco, Tex., 1937. Treas. of Junior League; member of board of Y. W. C. A. and Pres. of Woman's Auxiliary of First Presbyterian Church, Waco, Tex.

Hsbd., B. B. A., Baylor Univ., Waco, Tex., 1934. 2nd Lt., 21 Oct., 1942, Ordnance Dept.; 1st Lt., July 1943. Discharged 22 Feb., 1946. Citation for efficient work, World War II.

See Seventh Generation for 2 children.

iv. Florence Yates Burnett. b. 21 Aug., 1919.

A. B., Limestone College, Gaffney, S. C., 1940. The Pres. of the College declared her the finest student on the campus. Social service work in Church of All Nations, New York City, Sept. 1940 - 1948. Scholarship to Columbia Univ., New York City, 1941.

Children of J-39. EDGAR DUFF BURNETT ((Joseph Herndon (4), Richard (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Mattie Barna Richardson:

J-73. i. Joseph Richardson Burnett. b. 5 May, 1910; m. (1st), 12 Aug., 1933, Catherine Pilcher, b. 18 Aug., 1912; dau. of Allen Clifton Pilcher and Emma Rhine Hart; m.,

(2nd), 17 May, 1941, Martha Price Jenkins, b. 20 June, 1909; dau. of Joseph Hewitt Jenkins and Martha Allison Sheets.

Hsbd., grad. of Anchorage High School, Ky.; A. B. Univ. of Alabama, Tuscaloosa, 1931; M. D., Univ. of Louisville School of Medicine, 1935; Kappa Alpha. Member of Texas State, Southern, and American Medical Assns. Capt. M. C. Army, North African Campaign, 15 May, 1942 - 29 Oct., 1943, World War II. Medical discharge. Mason, and member of American Legion.

2nd wf., grad. of J. M. Atherton High School, Louisville, Ky. Medical technician, American Legion Auxiliary, Bell County Medical Auxiliary, Tex.

See Seventh Generation for 2 children of both wives.

J-74. ii. Lawrence Herndon Burnett. b. 29 March, 1917; m., 28 Dec., 1946, Nancy Eleanor Moreland, b. 22 Sept., 1921; dau. of David Franklin Moreland and Katie Lee Robbins.

Hsbd., educated Anchorage High School, Ky.; Washing- and Lee Univ., Lexington, Va., and Centre College, Danville, Ky. House manager, Phi Delta Theta; 2 yrs. varsity basket ball, member of student council at Centre. U. S. Army Air Force, 10 Feb., 1940 - 22 Sept., 1945, S/Sgt. Flew out of Italy in B-24 Liberator and was shot down over Austria. Spent one year as German prisoner. Presidential Citation and Air Medal.

Wf., educated Univ. of Louisville, Ky.

See Seventh Generation for 1 child.

Children of J-40. MARTHA BURNETT ((Joseph Herndon (4), Richard (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Herbert Ellis Davidson:

i. Josephine Jackman Davidson. b. 18 Dec., 1909; d. 22 Jan., 1922.

She was frail from birth. Her private teacher, Miss Louise Carson, Bowling Green, Ky., said she had a very brilliant mind. She studied piano, too, and advanced rapidly. Took an active interest in the First Baptist Church, Bowling Green, Ky., where she was baptized in 1919. Died suddenly of a heart attack.

J-75. ii. Burnett Thompson Davidson. b. 13 Jan., 1912; m., 2 April, 1944, Helen Carolyn Johnson, b. 15 May, 1922; dau. of George Carlton Johnson and Lillian Birdsall Grey.

Hsbd. grad. from city schools, Bowling Green, Ky., with honor. B. S., Furman Univ., Greenville. S. C., magna cum laude, 1933. Kappa Sigma; varsity baseball manager; secretary Pan-Hellenic Council; student asst. in economics. Organizer and operator of Burnett Davidson Co., Wholesale Distributor (cash) since 1936. Supt. of S. S. of Glasgow Baptist Church 1933-41; Chairman of Board of Deacons, 1948; member of Lions

Club, S. A. R., and Veterans of Foreign Wars. Served in World War II, 2 March, 1942 - 8 March, 1946; commissioned 2nd Lt. Army of U. S., 21 Dec., 1942. Inf. Officers Candidate School, Ft. Benning, Ga.; promoted to 1st Lt. 13 July, 1943, with "commendation for the superior manner in which he has executed his duties during the period 13 Sept., 1943, to 26 Oct., 1943. His constant attention to duty, loyalty and untiring service have made him of outstanding value to this command." Signed Earl L. Creager, Major, 382nd Infantry, commanding 3rd Battalion. Landed in Leyte with 96th Div., 20 Oct., 1944, and was in constant combat until 7 Dec., 1944. On 21 Dec., 1944, promoted to Capt. on order signed by Pacific Area Commander, Gen. Douglas MacArthur. Landed on Okinawa 1 April, 1945, Gen. Buckner in command. Gen. James L. Bradley commanded 96th Div. and Col. Macey L. Dill, the 382nd Infantry. Decorations and citations: Combat Infantry Badge, Bronze Star Medal, Purple Heart, American Theatre Medal, Asiatic Pacific Service Medal with two campaign stars, and arrow head for two beach-heads, Philippine Liberation Medal with two bronze stars; World War II Victory Medal.

Wf., B. S., Oregon State College, Corvallis, 1944. Pres. Theta Nu Chapter, Delta Delta Delta, 1942-1944. Member of Woman's Club and Garden Club, Glasgow, Ky.

See Seventh Generation for 1 child.

Children of J-41. PERMELIA (PAMELA) BURNETT (Joseph Herndon (4), Richard (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),) and Harold Elmore Kloss:

J-76. i. Margaret Eloise Kloss, b. 13 May, 1914; m., 1 Feb., 1941, Joseph Ernest Glass, b. 20 Dec., 1914; son of Joseph Weber Glass and Carrie Dempsey.

Wf., grad. of J. M. Atherton High School, Louisville, Ky.; A. B. Blue Mountain College, Miss., 1935; member of Scribblers, of French, Spanish, and Home Economic Clubs; Asst. in French Dept.; editor of the Mountaineer (annual), 1935. Post-graduate work Univ. of Mexico, summer, 1937. Teacher in Jr. High School, Glasgow, Ky., Jan., 1936 - April, 1939. Health educator, Louisville and Jefferson County Board of Health, April, 1939 - April 1948. Member of American Public Health Assn. Active in work of Highland Baptist Church, Louisville, Ky.

Hsbd., grad. of Georgia School of Technology; member of American Society of Mechanical Engineers. Deacon, Highland Baptist Church, Louisville, Ky. Mechanical engineer (safety work).

See Seventh generation for 1 child.

ii. Martha Nelle Kloss. b. 2 Oct., 1915; m., 24 June, 1941,

Alfred Paul Bagby, Jr., b. 11 July, 1913; son of Alfred Paul Bagby and Lula Strother.

Wf., grad. of high school, Henderson, Ky.; A. B. Blue Mountain College, Miss., 1937. Four year course in voice, piano and school music; sang 4 yrs. in operas presented by dramatic and music depts. of the college. Member of Eunomian Lit. Society, Glee Club; chorister of college Y. W. A. Member of choir of Highland Baptist Church, Louisville, Ky. Chief clerk in buyers' office of Louisville and Jefferson County Board of Health.

Hsbd., A. B., Wake Forest College, N. C., 1935. Studied at Southern Baptist Theological Seminary, Louisville, Ky., 1939-1940. Teacher.

Children of J-42. DAMASCUS MARSHALL BURNETT ((Fleming (4), Cornelius (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Julia Ann Garnett:

i. Arthur Cressie Burnett. b. 23 May, 1875; m., 15 April, 1900, Lucile Mirian Spiceland, b. 28 June, 1875; dau. of John S. Spiceland and Ella Hillman.

Hsbd., Circuit Court Clerk of Trigg County since 1 Jan., 1897. Has attended seven Democratic National Conventions. Woodman of the World, Banker and civic leader.

J-77. ii. Herman Brunell Burnett. b. 6 May, 1877; d. 20 Aug., 1941; m., 11 Jan., 1902, Ollie Jane Arnold, b. 20 Feb., 1878.

Hsbd. was connected with diesel engine concern, St. Louis, Mo.

See Seventh Generation for 4 children.

J-78. iii. Moses Burnett. b. 15 July, 1884; d. 26 Jan., 1932; m., 25 Dec., 1902, May Howlett, b. 29 April, 1886.

See Seventh Generation for 2 children.

J-79. iv. Mary Rebecca Burnett. b. 17 Sept., 1888; m., 7 Jan., 1904, Henry Houston Ray, b. 21 Sept., 1884; son of Thomas Ray and Martha Hurt.

Hsbd., veterinarian.

See Seventh Generation for 3 children.

J-80. v. Kathleen Burnett. b. 20 Jan., 1898; m. (1st), 17 Sept., 1918, Harry Leslie Boyd, b. 23 May, 1885; d. 9 April, 1942; son of Ivason Brooks Boyd and Alice Hall; m. (2nd), 10 Jan., 1946, James Garnett Boyd, b. 23 Sept., 1888; son of Ivason Brooks Boyd and Alice Hall.

See Seventh Generation for 2 children.

Children of J-43. MILDRED LIZZIE BURNETT ((Fleming (4), Cornelius (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and George Fox Averitt:

i. Annie May Averitt. b. 7 April, 1881; d. 21 Oct., 1889.

ii. Nannie Vertona Averitt. b. 14 Oct., 1884; d. 20 Feb., 1889.

iii. Eddie Averitt. b. 18 April, 1888; d. 3 May, 1888.

J-81. iv. Bettie Olive Averitt. b. 6 May, 1889; m., (1st) 1 July, 1906, George Washington Brazil, Jr., b. 5 Jan., 1885; d. 18 March, 1936; son of George Washington Brazil and Virginia Lee Billingsley; m. (2nd), 9 Oct., 1936, John Marsden Van Scoyoc, b. 23 Dec., 1878; son of Dr. Loyd Marsden Van Scoyoc and Virginia W. Eminger.

2nd hsbd., college education; promoter.

See Seventh Generation for 2 children by 2nd hsbd.

J-82. v. Ernest Averitt. b. 27 June, 1892; m., 28 Dec., 1913, James Ruby Stephens, b. 22 Aug., 1896; dau. of James Marion Stephens and Della Moore.

Hsbd., educated public school; farmer.

See Seventh Generation for 8 children.

vi. Grace Lee Averitt. b. 15 March, 1895; m. Lee Cooper. 5 children.

J-83. vii. Onie Alice Averitt. b. 9 Feb., 1889; m., 29 Sept., 1919, Grover Cleveland Braddy, b. 3 Oct., 1899; son of John Braddy and Frances Ford.

See Seventh Generation for 2 children.

viii. Nellie Averitt. b. July, 1902; d. 18 Feb., 1905.

Children of J-44. ONIE ALICE BURNETT ((Fleming (4), Cornelius (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Solomon Able Wilson:

J-84. i. Verna Ollie Wilson. b. 26 Nov., 1887; m. (1st), 13 Sept., 1904, Louis Emmet Spiva, b. 10 June, 1881; d. 9 April, 1926; son of Andrew Spiva and Maggie Carr; m. (2nd), 30 Sept., 1938, Larry Bays, b. 23 June, 1877; son of Davis Bays and Ellen Wells.

Wf., educated in public school and her mother's teaching.

2nd hsbd. a retired farmer.

See Seventh Generation for 3 children by 1st hsbd.

J-85. ii. William Henry Wilson. b. 2 May, 1890; m., 17 Dec., 1922, Elsie Mae Richardson, b. 18 Dec., 1900; dau. of William Albert Richardson and Alice Anita Cone.

Hsbd., educated high school and business college.

Real estate business. 6,000 acre ranch in winter garden district near Carrizo Springs, Tex.

See Seventh Generation for 7 children.

J-86. iii. Loma Wilson. b. 26 Jan., 1896; m., 19 March, 1919, John Walker Richardson, b. 17 Feb., 1897; son of William Albert Richardson and Alice Anita Cone.

Wf., educated high school and New Albany Business College.

Hsbd., Captain in World War I, 9 mos. when Armistice was signed. Manager of Alamo Lumber Co., Rock Springs, Tex.

See Seventh Generation for 1 child.

iv. Carl Burnett Wilson. b. 22 Dec., 1898.

Owns a sheep ranch, North Uvalde, Tex.

J-87. v. Dorcas Wilson. b. 9 April, 1900; m., 9 Sept., 1927, Robert Velia Rainey, b. 2 Nov., 1902; son of Samuel Arthur Rainey and Deliah Jones.

Wf., educated Teachers College, Alpine, Tex., and Baylor College, Belton, Tex. Teacher.

Hsbd., educated Uvalde schools and Midland College, Tex. Served in U. S. Navy in World War I.

Rainey's Windmills, Pumps, and Well Supplies.

See Seventh Generation for 2 children.

vi. Mitchell W. Wilson. b. 17 Jan., 1903; d. 5 May, 1923.

Grad. of Uvalde, Tex., High School. Died in an automobile accident.

J-88. vii. Allie Lelia Wilson. b. 2 Aug., 1907; m., 9 May, 1926, Hollis Sebron Smith, b. 24 Aug., 1904; son of James Smith and Annie Collins.

Wf., educated Uvalde, Tex., High School, and Baylor College, Belton, Tex.

Hsb., Dispatcher for Central Power and Light Co., Uvalde Tex.

See Seventh Generation for 1 child.

Children of J-45. MAE BURNETT ((Robert Allison (4), Isaac (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Harry Manly Drifoos:

J-89. i. Damaris Drifoos. m., 27 Oct., 1914, Jack Witherspoon; son of Charles Witherspoon and _____ Dale.

Wf., educated city schools, Nashville, Tenn.

Hsbd., M. D., Vanderbilt Univ., Nashville, Tenn. Volunteered World War II, but was kept at home.

See Seventh Generation for 2 children.

Children of J-46. MARTHA BURNETT ((Robert Allison (4), Isaac (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and John Preston White:

i. Robert Burnett White. b. 15 Sept., 1904.

Grad. Fitzgerald and Clarke, Tullahoma, Tenn., 1922. A. B., Tulane Univ., New Orleans, La., June, 1926. Phi Beta Kappa; Phi Delta Theta. Occupation, advertising, New York City.

J-90. ii. Ann Mariah White. b. 20 Sept., 1906; m., 31 March, 1932, Alexander Rudy Overshiner, b. 20 Oct., 1906; son of Thomas Edward Overshiner and Annie Kanawaugh.

Wf., educated high school, Cadiz, Ky.; Sophia Newcomb, New Orleans, La.; Cincinnati Conservatory, Ohio; Kappa Kappa Gamma, musical sorority.

See Seventh Generation for 2 children.

iii. John Preston White, Jr. b. 6 July, 1908; d. 17 May, 1936; m., 6 Jan., 1935, Mildred Glover.

Hsbd., educated G. M. A., Atlanta Ga.; A. B. Centre College, Danville, Ky.; business college, Bowling Green, Ky. Sigma Chi.

iv. William Allison White. b. 4 June, 1910.
Grad. of G. M. A. and Georgia School of Technology, in architecture. Lieut. in Navy. Trained at Quonset Pt., R. I., Princeton and Columbia Univs. Served as planner for air port of Navy, Norman, Okla., and San Francisco, Calif., and Presidio of Monterey. Served 3 yrs., World War II. Architect, Miami, Fla.

J-91. v. Henry Cornelius White. b 28 Aug., 1912; m., 15 Dec., 1938, Betty Lewis Hopson, b. 25 March, 1918; dau. of William Robert Hopson and Annie Eliza Campbell.
Hsbd., educated Georgia Military Academy, Atlanta; A. B., Vanderbilt Univ., Nashville, Tenn.; business college, Bowling Green, Ky. Phi Delta Theta.
City councilman, Cadiz, Ky. Garage owner and Chevrolet salesman.
See Seventh Generation for 1 child.

vi. Lucien Terry White. b. and d. 1 Jan., 1915.

Children of J-47. MARY COOK ((Lucretia E. (4), Isaac (3), (Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and William Richmond Howell:

J-92. i. Thomas Burnett Howell. b. 11 Feb., 1879; d. 23 March, 1936; m. (1st) Elizabeth Richardson, b. June, 1886; d. 6 March, 1933; dau. of William Richardson and Elizabeth Rucker; m. (2nd), Oct., 1934, Elizabeth Nourse.
Hsbd., hardware merchant.
See Seventh Generation for 2 children by 1st wf.

J-93. ii. George Cook Howell. b. 11 Nov., 1880; m., 18 Feb., 1909, Annie Withrow McPherson, b. 21 Sept., 1881; dau. of James Edgar McPherson and Sallie Glass.
Hsbd. educated South Kentucky College, Hopkinsville. Retired.
See Seventh Generation for 2 children.

Children of J-48. HENRY BURNETT ((Henry Cornelius (4), Isaac (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Susanne Henderson Dallam:

J-94. i. Elizabeth Burnett. b. 5 Oct., 1882; m. (1st), 1907, Robert Horner; d. 1907; m. (2nd), 7 Nov., 1914, William Pratt Dale, b. 19 June, 1877; d. 16 June, 1931; son of William Brannien Dale and Elizabeth Pratt; m. (3rd) Harry A. Volz, b. 1881; d. 1940; son of August Volz and Louise Zorn.
1st hsbd., educated Monticello College, Godfrey, Ill.
2nd hsbd., Four minute man. Director of employment for State of Ky., World War I. Member of Pendennis and Country Clubs, Louisville, Ky. Corporation Lawyer.
3rd hsbd., President of S. Zorn & Co., a grain concern. Former President of Louisville Water Co. Member of Pendennis Club.
See Seventh Generation for 1 child.

J-95. ii. Marie Burnett. d. 10 Feb., 1884; m. 17 Jan., 1907,

Graddy Cary, b. 6 April, 1878; son of Arthur Cary and Fannie Graddy.

Wf., educated Monticello Seminary, Godfrey, Ill, 1898-1903.

Hsbd., educated Centre College, Danville, Ky.; Univ. of Virginia, Lexington; Kappa Alpha; Phi Delta Phi.

Mason; Pendennis and Colonnade Clubs, Louisville.

Lawyer.

See Seventh Generation for 2 children.

J-96. iii. Susanne Dallam Burnett. m. (1st) George Anderson Robinson, Jr., b. 26 July, 1886; d. 4 Nov., 1946; m. (2nd) Silas Boxley Mason; m. (3rd), 6 Dec., 1946, James McCorkle Peirce, b. 14 Sept., 1896; son of Edwin Peirce and Stella McCorkle.

1st hsbd., son of George Anderson Robinson and Rosa Johnston. Educated at Univ. of Va. Served in World War I.

2nd hsbd., d. while building Grand Coulee Dam. Educated at Princeton; member of class of 1901. His firm, which he inherited, celebrated its 100th anniversary in 1928. It is known as the Mason Hanger Co. (construction). This company built the N. Y. Subway, Midtown Vehicular Tube, N. Y., and many other large jobs.

3rd hsbd., educated at Hotchkiss and Yale. 1st Lt. Air Corps, World War I.

See Seventh Generation for 2 children by 1st hsbd.

Children of J-49. MUSCOE BURNETT ((Henry Cornelius (4), Isaac (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Sara Hicks Dallam:

J-97. i. Lucien Dallam Burnett. b. 23 Aug., 1893; m., 12 June, 1920, Ruth Goodman Hinkle, b. 24 Dec., 1896; dau. of Harry Hinkle and Effie Goodman.

Hsbd. educated Episcopal High School, Alexandria, Va., class 1914; A. B. Univ. of Virginia, 1918. Delta Kappa Epsilon. D. K. E. Club of New York; Uptown Club, New York; Bronxville Field Club and Shamrock Shore Club. Private 1st Class, Ambulance driver, A. E. F., 1917-19, World War I. Sales manager, Union Carbide and Carbon Corp., New York City.

Wf., grad. of Monticello Seminary, Godfrey, Ill., 1917.

See Seventh Generation for 2 children.

ii. Henry Burnett. b. 16 Feb., 1895; d. 30 May, 1920.

Educated, Episcopal High School, Alexandria, Va.; Univ. of the South, Sewanee, Tenn. Was a candidate for holy orders in class of 1920. Phi Gamma Delta. Machine Gun Training School, Camp Oglethorpe, Ga.

J-98. iii. Mary Terry Burnett. b. 14 July, 1896; m., 11 June, 1925, Joseph Ramsey Martin, b. 30 July, 1894; son of George W. Martin and Sue Ramsey.

Wf., educated Columbia Inst., Columbia, Tenn.; Miss Kendrick's School (1913-15), Cincinnati, Ohio; Cincinnati Conservatory (1913-15 and 1922-23); New England Conservatory (1920-21).

Member Kentucky Society, Colonial Dames.

Hsbd., 1st Lt., 89th Infantry, World War I; Capt. Infantry Reserve, 1919-39. Leaf Tobacco Corporation.

See Seventh Generation for 3 children.

J-99. iv. Muscoe Garnett Burnett. b. 17 Nov., 1899; m., 7 Nov., 1925, Calvine Scott, b. 7 Sept., 1902; dau. of John M. Scott and Bleecker Springs.

Hsbd. educated, Episcopal High School, Alexandria, Va.; Delta Kappa Epsilon. Field Artillery Officers Training School, Sept.-Dec., 1918, Camp Taylor, Louisville, Ky., World War I. Indian Hill Club, Winnetka, Ill.; Univ. of Va., 1918-20.

Glen View Club, Golf, Ill.; University Club of Chicago; Union League Club of Chicago; The Traffic Club of Chicago; The Traffic Club of New York. Vice-Pres., the Oxweld Railroad Service Co., Unit of Union Carbide and Carbon Corporation.

Wf., educated, National Cathedral School, Washington D. C.; grad. of Holton Arms School, Washington, D. C.

See Seventh Generation for 3 children.

Children of J-50. VIRGINIA RITCHIE BURNETT ((Isaac (4), Isaac (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Julien Baptiste Adone:

J-100. i. Jacques Poindexter Adone; m. Dorothy Dumble.

See Seventh Generation for 1 child.

ii. Julien Baptiste Adone, Jr.

Children of J-51. IDA MAE BURNETT ((James Beasley (4), Rufus King (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and William Joseph Webb:

J-101. i. Lottye Simpson Webb. b. 13 Jan., 1892; m., 8 March, 1916, David Minor Maddox, b. 22 Sept., 1888; son of Joseph Henry Maddox and Emma Virginia Minor.

Wf., grad. Hamilton College, Lexington, Ky. Beta Sigma Omicron.

Hsbd. attended Washington and Lee University, Lexington, Va.

Farmer.

See Seventh Generation for 3 children.

J-102. ii. William Joseph Webb, Jr. b. 8 Nov., 1895; m., 31 Dec., 1927, Eva Nowlin, b. 17 Feb., 1904; dau. of David Lewis Nowlin and Minnie Russell.

Hsbd., educated, high school - business college. PFC, U. S. Army; American Legion; Clerk, U. S. Atomic Energy Commission, Communication Branch.

Wf., P. V. Pres., American Legion Auxiliary.

See Seventh Generation for 4 children.

iii. Mary Burnett Webb. b. 30 Dec., 1898.
Educated at Hamilton College, Lexington, Ky.

J-103. iv. James Thompson Webb. b. 26 Oct., 1900; m., 25 Oct., 1924, Grace Gladys Bridges, b. 12 Feb., 1903, dau. of William Walker Bridges and Elizabeth Ann Grace Jones.
Hsbd., educated Center College, one year, 1921 and 1922. Delta Kappa Epsilon Fraternity. Coal operator and sales.
Wf., educated Center Junior College, 1923.
See Seventh Generation for 3 children.

J-104. v. Robert Edward Webb. b. 25 July, 1903; m., 27 March, 1932, Martha Frances Harris, b. 14 March, 1911; dau. of Jesse Newton Harris and Eula Rebecca Lee Palmer.
Hsbd., educated Castle Heights Military Academy, Lebanon, Tenn.; A. B. Univ. of Virginia, 1928. Practiced law with his father, Mayfield, Ky. Representative from Graves County, Ky., 1934-1935. Elected to Ky. R. R. Commission, 1935 and 1939; served as Chairman each time. Nominated by President Roosevelt to the Railroad Board of Investigation and Research, 1941. Norman, Quirk and Webb, Louisville and Washington. Attorney-at-law since 1944.
Wf., educated, high school, and Univ. of Missouri. Gamma Phi.
See Seventh Generation for 1 child.

Children of J-52. FENDOL CARROL BURNETT ((John Henry (4), Rufus King (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Mary Wright:

J-105. i. Joseph Henry Burnett. b. 21 Feb., 1914; m., 12 March, 1937, Charlotte Chapman, b. 9 July, 1911; dau. of Gibson Taylor Chapman and Emma B. O'Neill.
Hsbd., grad. Georgia Military Academy, 1932. U. S. N., Q. M. 3/C, 1944-46. Served on U. S. S. Barb, submarine, Asiatic Pacific Theatre, World War II. Presidential Unit Citation. V. Pres., Mayfield, Ky., Country Club, 1947. Tobacconist.
See Seventh Generation for 2 children.

J-106. ii. Nell Lacy Burnett. b. 30 April, 1916; m., 27 Dec., 1940, Edward Dandridge Sharp, b. 14 Aug., 1911; son of Vernon Hibbett Sharp and Lorene Dandridge.
Hsbd., grad. Christian College, Columbia, Mo., 1936. Duke University, Durham, N. C.
See Seventh Generation for 2 children.

iii. Mary Lee Burnett. b. 25 July, 1920; m., 8 Nov., 1947, Thomas Lytle Walker III, b. 30 Nov., 1921; son of Thomas Lytle Walker II, and Lovina Cassidy.
Wf., grad. Christian College, Columbia, Mo.; Univ. of Kentucky, Lexington, 1942. Alpha Gamma Delta. Member Nineteenth Century Club, Memphis, Tenn.

Stewardess, United Air Lines.

iv. Fendol Carrol Burnett, Jr. b. 14 Aug., 1922; d. 29 March, 1941.
D. in automobile accident.

v. John Norman Burnett. b. 9 Feb., 1926.
Student, Vanderbilt University, Nashville, Tenn., 1948. Beta Theta Pi. Staff Sgt., U. S. Army, 1944-46, World War II. Aleutian Island Service.

Children of J-53. ANNIE BOONE BURNETT ((John Henry (4), Rufus King (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Charles Alonzo Curtis:

i. Thelma Curtis. b. and d., 11 April, 1898.

J-107. ii. Duncan Grove Curtis. b. 22 Oct., 1900; d. 17 June, 1947; m., 21 Dec., 1921, Dorothy Ann Hefler, b. 21 May, 1900.
Hsbd., grad. Jefferson Military School, Natchez, Miss. Glass and china broker, New York City.
See Seventh Generation for 1 child.

iii. Mary Ann Curtis. b. and d., May, 1904.

J-108. iv. Ann Burnett Curtis. b. 15 May, 1908; m., 31 Jan., 1930, Wayne Richard Taylor, b. 11 July, 1904; son of George A. Taylor and Josephine Bush.
Wf., graduate of University of Southern California, Los Angeles.
Hsbd., graduate of University of Arizona.
Cattleman.
See Seventh Generation for 1 child.

Children of J-54. SOPHIA MARIETTA BURNETT ((John Henry (4), Rufus King (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and John Benson Edwards:

i. John Benson Edwards, Jr. b. 26 April, 1911.
Military service - radio work, World War II.
Radio announcer and news commentator.

J-109. ii. Helen Burnett Edwards. b. 8 Dec., 1916; m., 28 Feb., 1940, Hugh Whitney Fosburgh, b. 3 Feb., 1916; son of James Fosburgh and Elinor Whitney.
See Seventh Generation for 2 children.

J-110. iii. George William Edwards. b. 2 Jan., 1918; m., 6 Sept., 1941, Gertrude Penndorf, b. 6 Dec., 1922; dau. of Ernest Penndorf and Marie _____.
See Seventh Generation for 2 children.

iv. Mary Ann Edwards. b. 31 Dec., 1921; m., 1 May, 1948, John Charles Chace.
Married in Badnanheim, Germany.

SEVENTH GENERATION

For explanation of arrangement, number and abbreviations, see note on page 147.

Children of J-55. JACOB CORNELIUS BURNETT ((Robert

Herndon (5), Cornelius (4), Richard (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Nelle Edith Bowen;

J-111. i. Betty Lou Burnett. b. 22 Dec., 1918; m., 5 April, 1941, Frank Wharton Gaines, Jr., b. 30 Oct., 1915; son of Frank Wharton Gaines and Elizabeth Black.

Wf., B. S. Ohio State Univ., 1939. Pres. Alpha Xi Delta. Pres. Washington Alumnae, Alpha Xi Delta, 1944.

Hsbd., A. B., University of South, 1935; University of Alabama, 1936. L. L. B., George Washington University, 1940. Sigma Alpha Epsilon. Phi Alpha Phi, Legal Fraternity.

2nd Lt., U. S. Army, World War II.

Attorney, Dept. of Justice, Washington, D. C.

See Eighth Generation for 2 children.

ii. Marian Amanda Burnett. b. 23 Nov., 1920; m., 30 June, 1946, John Charles Maddex, Jr., b. 15 Aug., 1918; son of John Charles Maddex and Anna Lenora Price.

Wf., educated Ohio State University. Alpha Xi Delta.

Hsbd., educated Columbus, Ohio, school, and art school.

3 yrs. in U. S. Army, World War II; 27 mos. in European theatre.

Commercial artist. Advertising Manager for Carnation Co.

Children of J-56. HALLIE AMANDA BURNETT ((Robert Herndon (5), Cornelius (4), Richard (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Dudley Tyler Hascall:

i. Hallie Jane Hascall. b. 26 Jan., 1924; m., 24 June, 1948, Cecil Avery Martin, b. 26 Dec., 1918; son of Nelson Alexander Martin and Bess Frances Brown.

Wf., B. S. Texas State College for Women, Denton, 1946. Majored in music. One semester on A. M. at University of Texas. Teacher. Member of American Assn. of University Women's Professional Music Club.

Hsbd., B. S. University of Texas, in Mechanical Engineering, 1943. M. I. C. A. Fraternity. American Society of Mechanical Engineers.

Designing engineer for Pan-American Oil Co., in Texas City, Tex., since 1943.

See Eighth Generation for 1 child.

Child of J-57. HARRY CROCKETT BURNETT ((Robert Herndon (5), Cornelius (4), Richard (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Iula Miles:

i. Dorothy Ann Burnett. b. 5 Dec., 1920.

Child of J-58. ALLIE MARIE BURNETT ((Cornelius (5), Cornelius (4), Richard (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Glenn Jones:

J-112. i. James Burnett Jones. b. 23 April, 1922; m., 13 July, 1946,

Ora Lee Cooksey, b. 12 Oct., 1922; dau. of Joseph Cooksey and Lula White.
Corporal in Cavalry, 38 mos., World War II.
See Eighth Generation for 1 child.

Children of J-59. MARY BURNETT ((Joseph Patrick (5), Cornelius (4), Richard (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and John Herman Clinard:

i. Margaret Clinard. b. 28 Jan., 1919; m., 27 Oct., 1940, Jack Oakley, b. 24 May, 1913; son of Chester Vernon Oakley and Dolly Jacobs.
Hsbd., District Supervisor of Mortgage Loan Dept., Jefferson Ltd. Insurance Company.
See Eighth Generation for 3 children.

J-113. ii. Robert Clarence Clinard. b. 14 Dec., 1921; m., 26 Sept., 1942, Evelyn Phipps, b. 11 Dec., 1922; dau. of Fred Phipps and Irene Williams.
Hsbd., Army Signal Corps, World War II. Medical discharge. Assistant Manager, Montgomery-Ward, Danville, Ill.
See Eighth Generation for 2 children.

iii. Lavon Clinard. b. 21 Dec., 1928; m., 3 Sept., 1947, Charles Kendrick, b. 19 Aug., 1927; son of W. Bryant Kendrick and Aline Kirgirs.
Hsbd., student, Navy Y-5 A/5.

Children of J-60. ROBERT BURNETT ((Joseph Patrick (5), Cornelius (4), Richard (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Rosi Lee Holland:

i. Mary Katherine Burnett. b. and d. 1 Nov., 1927.

ii. Martha Ann Burnett. b. 28 Feb., 1929; m., 25 May, 1947, Thomas Powell, b. 3 Aug., 1923; son of Harvey H. Powell and Alice May Perry.
Wf., educated Barren Plains School, Tenn.
Hsbd., educated Barren Plains School, Tenn. Coca Cola salesman.

iii. Bobby Jean Burnett. b. 23 July, 1935.

iv. Betty Carolyn Burnett. b. 12 Aug., 1940.

Children of J-61. SARAH BURNETT ((Richard Edward (5), Cornelius (4), Richard (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Carl Thadius Taylor:

i. Richard Leslie Taylor. b. 23 Aug., 1942.

ii. Theila Jane Taylor. b. 16 June, 1947.

Children of J-62. BURNETT WIDICK ((Susan Anna Hyde (5), Cornelius (4), Richard (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Dottie Gurley:

i. Rufus Burnett Widick.

ii. Joe Darell Widick. b. 4 March, 1942.

Children of J-63. WELBORN WIDICK ((Susan Anna Hyde (5), Cornelius (4), Richard (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Tula Railly:

i. Clara Von Nelle Widick. b. 29 July, 1935.
ii. Lynnelle Widick. b. 18 Oct., 1936.

Children of J-64. LA VERGNE BURNETT ((Rufus Hyde (5), Cornelius (4), Richard (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Robert Arthur West:

i. Janeen Burnett West. b. 28 March, 1935.
ii. Anita Burnett West. b. 29 Sept., 1937.
iii. Robert Arthur West, Jr. b. 16 July, 1945.

Children of J-65. RUFUS CULVER BURNETT ((Rufus Hyde (5), Cornelius (4), Richard (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Amanda Ethlene Baird:

i. Ruth Baird Burnett. b. 5 Nov., 1943.
ii. Louis Culver Burnett. b. 7 March, 1946.

Child of J-66. ROWENA MORRISON BURNETT ((John Mebane (5), Christopher (4), Richard (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Raymond Edward Freeman:

i. Rowena Carolyn Freeman. b. 17 Aug., 1921; d. 26 Jan., 1930.

Child of J-67. MELISSA CATHERINE HAIL ((Augusta Evans Carroll (5), Marie Virginia (4), Richard (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Roy J. Sousley:

J-114. i. Roy J. Sousley, Jr. b. 8 Feb., 1920; m.,(1st), 1 Oct., 1942, Jeraldine Guest; m. (2nd), 12 Jan., 1947, Helen Rigler, b. 17 Sept., 1923; dau. of Charles Peyton Rigler and Eva Mayor.

Hsbd., entered Aviation Cadets 1 Nov., 1941. Commissioned 2nd Lt., Pilot Air Corps, 20 May, 1942. Promoted to 1st Lt., 24 Nov., 1942; Capt. 4 Oct., 1943. Overseas 12 Jan., 1944 - 12 Oct., 1945. Missions: Invasions of Normandy, Southern France, Holland, Re-supply of Bastogne (Belgium); crossing of the Rhine. Air Medal, with three clusters; Presidential Unit Citation; Seven Battle Stars (E. T. C.).

2nd wf. was Lt., U. S. Army Nurses Corps, World War II.

See Eighth Generation for 1 child.

Children of J-68. OSCAR WEAVER BURNETT ((Joseph Henry (5), Joseph Herndon (4), Richard (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Juliet Halliburton:

i. Miranda Burnett. b. 9 Nov., 1938.
ii. Timothy Brooks Burnett. b. 4 Oct., 1940.

Child of J-69. JOSEPH HENRY BURNETT, JR. ((Joseph Henry (5), Joseph Herndon (4), Richard (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Hazel Virginia Perkins:

i. Joseph Henry Burnett III. b. 14 Jan., 1948.

Children of J-70. ROBERT SIBLEY BURNETT ((Joseph Henry (5), Joseph Herndon (4), Richard (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Frances Jackson Botts:

i. Abigail Abbot Burnett. b. 6 May, 1944.
ii. Deborah Lee Burnett. b. 9 Aug., 1946.

Children of J-71. ELLEN GRIDLEY BURNETT ((George Jackson (5), Joseph Herndon (4), Richard (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Sheridan Duncan Cavitt:

i. Sheridan Duncan Cavitt, Jr. b. 10 April, 1928.
Grad. Schreiner Institute, Tex., 1947. Student of Southwestern University, Georgetown, Tex., 1948.
ii. Franklin Conally Cavitt. b. and d. 6 Dec., 1936.

Children of J-72. FRANCES GEORGE BURNETT ((George Jackson (5), Joseph Herndon (4), Richard (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Carroll White Sturgis:

i. Carroll White Sturgis, Jr. b. 4 April, 1939.
ii. Elinor Gridley Sturgis. b. 20 July, 1947.

Children of J-73. JOSEPH RICHARDSON BURNETT ((Edgar Duff (5), Joseph Herndon (4), Richard (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Catherine Pilcher:

i. Robert Richardson Burnett. b. 6 Jan., 1935.

Child of J-73. JOSEPH RICHARDSON BURNETT ((Edgar Duff (5), Joseph Herndon (4), Richard (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Martha Price Jenkins:

ii. Marjo Ellen Burnett. b. 13 Feb., 1942.

Child of J-74. LAWRENCE HERNDON BURNETT ((Edgar Duff (5), Joseph Herndon (4), Richard (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Nancy Eleanor Moreland:

i. Patricia Carroll Burnett. b. 21 Sept., 1947.

Child of J-75. BURNETT THOMPSON DAVIDSON ((Martha (5), Joseph Herndon (4), Richard (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Helen Carolyn Johnson:

i. Martha Grey Davidson. b. 20 May, 1948.

Child of J-76. MARGARET ELOISE KLOSS ((Permelia (5), Joseph Herndon (4), Richard (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Joseph Ernest Glass:

i. Pamela Jane Glass. b. 4 March, 1948.

Children of J-77. HERMAN BRUNELL BURNETT ((Damascus Marshall (5), Fleming (4), Cornelius (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Ollie Jane Arnold:

J-115. i. Guy Carlton Burnett. b. 23 June, 1904; m., 12 May, 1926, Bessie _____. 3 children.
Hsbd. educated in Murray, Ky., school.

Long distance trucking.
See Eighth Generation for 3 children.

J-116. ii. Ena Burnett. b. 21 April, 1906. m., 30 Sept., 1945, Arthur Clarence Aldridge, son of Eugene Thomas Aldridge and Susan Jean Guthrie.
Wf., educated Murray, Ky., High School.
Hsbd., with Chicago and Eastern Illinois Railroad.
See Eighth Generation for 2 children.

J-117. iii. Willie Burnett. b. 8 July, 1907; m., 27 March, 1926, Charles Turner McSpadden, b. 7 Oct., 1906; son of George Taylor McSpadden and Johnnie Lucille Miller.
Wf., educated Murray, Ky., High School.
Hsbd., educated in schools of Wichita Falls, Tex.
Works for Terminal Railroad.
See Eighth Generation for 3 children.

iv. Ollie Jane Burnett. b. 14 May, 1912; d. 28 May, 1940; m., 11 Aug., 1934, Milton H. Hartman; son of Charles Hartman and Freida Duckstein.
Wf., educated in schools of St. Louis, Mo.
Hsbd., U. S. A. Signal Corps, 1942-46; 3 yrs. overseas, World War II.
Diesel engineer, running power plants overseas, 1948.

Children of J-78. MOSES BURNETT ((Damascus Marshall (5), Fleming (4), Cornelius (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and May Howlett:

J-118. i. Lucille Burnett. b. 28 Oct., 1903; m. (1st), 21 Aug., 1921, Reggie Willard Anderson, .b. 17 Aug., 1891; d. 4 Aug., 1927; son of Philip Anderson and Jane Boyd; m. (2nd), 29 Oct., 1932, Charles Cathay, b. 1 Aug., 1889; son of Thomas Cathay and Ellen Sirless; m. (3rd), 16 Jan., 1943, Raymond Downing, b. 17 Aug., 1898; son of Avery Downing and Allie May Gordon.
Wf., educated at State Teachers College, Murray, Ky. Teacher in Marshall County, Ky., since 1926.
1st hsbd., veteran of World War I. Killed by train in St. Louis, Mo.
See Eighth Generation for 1 child.
See Eighth Generation for 1 child by 2nd hsbd.

ii. Fannie Burnett. b. 14 July, 1907.
Educated at State Teachers College, Murray, Ky. Taught three years. Forelady in defense plant, St. Louis, Mo., during World War II.

Children of J-79. MARY REBECCA BURNETT ((Damascus Marshall (5), Fleming (4), Cornelius (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Henry Houston Ray:

J-119. i. Fred Otto Ray. b. 20 Feb., 1905; m., 10 Aug., 1926, Mary A. Adams, dau. of Major Adams and Rhoda Turner.
Hsbd., educated Murray, Ky., High School. Machinist.

See Eighth Generation for 1 child.

J-120. ii. Burnett Clifton Ray. b. 8 Jan., 1907; m., 3 Oct., 1928, Audrey Louise Bender.
Hsbd., educated at Hazel, Ky., High School.
Electrician.
See Eighth Generation for 1 child.

J-121. iii. Carlton Benny Ray. b. 10 Aug., 1909; m. (1st), 3 Sept., 1928, Hallie Cherry; dau. of Floyd Cherry and Flora Garland; m. (2nd), 10 Aug., 1938, Verba Cole.
See Eighth Generation for 3 children by 2 wives.

Children of J-80. KATHLEEN BURNETT ((Damascus Marshall (5), Fleming (4), Cornelius (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Harry Leslie Boyd:

i. Ivason Brooks Boyd II. b. 3 Oct., 1919.
Common school education.
Regular U. S. Army.

J-122. ii. Mary Julia Boyd. b. 10 March, 1923; m., 9 March, 1941, Howard Lee Russell, Jr., b. 15 Feb., 1922; son of Howard Lee Russell and Ruby Cumty.
Wf., high school education.
Hsbd., common school education. Railroading.
See Eighth Generation for 3 children.

Children of J-81. BETTIE OLIVE AVERITT ((Mildred Lizzie (5), Fleming (4), Cornelius (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and George Washington Brazil, Jr.:

J-123. i. Imogene Brazil. b. 30 June, 1907. m., 6 July, 1927, Hubert Jerry Tomlinson; b. 27 Nov., 1909; son of David Henry Tomlinson and Maggie Georgia Decline Adams.
High school education.
Hsbd., salesman.
See Eighth Generation for 1 child.

ii. Kenneth Reed Brazil. b. 12 Feb., 1920; m., 16 Feb., 1947, Patricia Kathleen Donovan, b. 8 March, 1925; dau. of John Joseph Donovan and Edna Roselie Hiller.
Hsbd., high school education. Cab owner and driver.
Wf., high school education.

Children of J-82. ERNEST AVERITT ((Mildred Lizzie (5), Fleming (4), Cornelius (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and James Ruby Stephens:

J-124. i. James Arvil Averitt. b. 18 Sept., 1914; m., 17 Jan., 1938, Lorene Spence, b. 28 March, 1918; dau. of John Spence.
Hsbd., common school education. Railroading.
See Eighth Generation for 4 children.

J-125. ii. Gordon Foster Averitt. b. 11 Feb., 1916; m. Helen Janes.
Hsbd., high school, 2nd yr.
Navy 9 yrs. War Officers Corps.

See Eighth Generation for 1 child.

J-126. iii. James Marion Averitt. b. 2 June, 1919; m., 20 Dec., 1940, Mary Ruth Galagar, b. 3 June, 1924; dau. of John Archie Galagar and Catherine Visti Stovell.

Hsbd., common school education. 3 yrs. in U. S. Army. Farmer.

See Eighth Generation for 3 children.

J-127. iv. Madge Evelyn Averitt. b. 13 March, 1921; m., 2 July, 1941, George Edward Bingham, Jr., b. 11 Dec., 1916; son of George Edward Bingham and Pearl Lozia Mitchell.

Wf., high school, first year.

Hsbd., military service, 3 yrs., 8 mos., World War II. Automobile mechanic.

See Eighth Generation for 2 children.

J-128. v. Charlotte Ernestine Averitt. b. 5 Jan., 1925; m., 22 Dec., 1945, Cyril C. Scarborough, b. 12 Jan., 1927; son of Wilbur F. Scarborough and Maude Powell.

Wf., State A. and M., Magnolia, Ark., 2 yrs. Majored in business administration. Diploma in speech from Junior College.

Hsbd., educated high school. Served 7 mos. in U. S. Army, World War II, in U. S.

Hammersmith in Averitt Mechanic, Inc.

See Eighth Generation for 2 children.

vi. Joseph Henry Averitt. b. 6 May, 1930.

High school, 3rd yr.

vii. Mildred Adella Averitt. b. 5 Dec., 1932.

High school, 2nd yr.

viii. Doris Cleta Averitt. b. 4 Feb., 1934.

High school, 1st yr.

Children of J-83. ONIE ALICE AVERITT ((Mildred Lizzie (5), Fleming (4), Cornelius (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Grover Cleveland Braddy:

J-129. i. Madlyne Braddy. b. 2 Jan., 1921; m., 23 Nov., 1939, Woodral Cox Pritchett.

See Eighth Generation for 2 children.

ii. Charles Dalton Braddy. b. 29 Oct., 1922; m., 19 Oct., 1946, Mary Frances Holmes, b. 22 Feb., 1929; dau. of Louie Belmont Holmes and Nanie Inis Russell.

Hsbd., U. S. Navy, aviation metalsmith, 2nd class. 19 Nov., 1942 - 5 Feb., 1946, American and Pacific Theatre. Veterans of Foreign Wars — Cmdr. John Rodgers Ship — Post No. 2432, Honolulu, T. H. The American Legion — Post No. 1, Pearl Harbor, Oahu, T. H. Member of Elks. Watchmaker.

Children of J-84. VERNA OLLIE WILSON ((Onie Alice (5), Fleming (4), Cornelius (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Louis Emmet Spiva:

J-130. i. Derrell Wilson Spiva. b. 5 July, 1905; m., 23 Nov., 1927, Mattie Lois Smith, b. 10 April, 1906; dau. of Chester A. Arthur Smith and Mattie Lou Box.

Hsbd., educated public school, Texarkana, Ark.; high school, Tex. Public accountant.

Wf., graduate of Burleson College, Greenville, Tex., 1926.

See Eighth Generation for 3 children.

J-131. ii. Ollie Lewis Spiva. b. 24 March, 1907; m., 1 May, 1936, Nellie May Gallagher, b. 26 June, 1915; dau. of Wilbur Gallagher and Ada Lee Berry.

Hsbd., educated public school, Texarkana, Ark. Prison guard in Texas and Mexico, World War II. Auto parts salesman.

Wf., educated Carroll, Tex., High School; Madam Hudson Beauty School, Houston, Tex.

See Eighth Generation for 3 children.

J-132. iii. Juliette Spiva. b. 18 July, 1909; m., 7 Aug., 1930, Guy Eldon Clarke, b. 17 July, 1905; son of John Carrol Clarke, Jr., and Estella Evalee Lanman.

Wf., educated Mayfair Taylor College, Austin, Tex.; Draughn's Business School, San Antonio, Tex.

Hsbd., educated A. and M. College, Bryan, Tex. Manager of Parts Dept. of Collard Motor Co., Eugene, Ore.

See Eighth Generation for 1 child.

Children of J-85. WILLIAM HENRY WILSON ((Onie Alice (5), Fleming (4), Cornelius (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Elsie May Richardson:

i. William Mitchell Wilson. b. 28 Oct., 1923; d. 11 Feb., 1934.

ii. James Arthur Wilson. b. 13 Jan., 1926.

High school and 2 yrs. A. and I., Kingsville, Tex.

Signalman 2nd class, U. S. Navy; 2 yrs. in So. Pacific, World War II. 1947, studying in Draughn's Business School, San Antonio, Tex.

iii. Barbara Wilson. b. 5 Dec., 1928.

2nd yr., Baylor Univ., Waco, Tex., 1947.

iv. Ralph Richardson Wilson. b. 16 May, 1931.

Grad. high school, 1948.

v. Helen Julianne Wilson. b. 6 March, 1935.

High school, 7th grade.

vi. John William Wilson. b. 26 March, 1938.

4th grade.

Child of J-86. LOMA WILSON ((Onie Alice (5), Fleming (4), Cornelius (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and John Walker Richardson:

i. Mary Alice Richardson. b. 13 May, 1923; m., 1 Sept., 1946, Leonard James Alexander. b. 7 Nov., 1923; son of Buford H. Alexander and Grace Leonard.

Wf., A. B., Trinity Univ., San Antonio, Tex. Majored in business administration and music.

Hsbd., educated Texas Univ., Austin.

Army Air Corps Cadet, World War II. Medical discharge after 18 mos. training.

Associated with his father in Alexander Lumber Co., Fort Worth, Tex.

Children of J-87. DORCAS WILSON ((Onie Alice (5), Fleming (4), Cornelius (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Robert Velia Rainey:

i. Virginia Ruth Rainey. b. 4 June, 1928.

Educated at San Marcas Baptist Academy, Mary Hardin — Baylor College and grad. of South West, Texas Jr. College, 1947. Entered Medical Surgical Hospital, San Antonio, Tex., Sept., 1947, to train for surgical nurse.

ii. Samuel Burnett Rainey. b. 11 July, 1939.

Child of J-88. ALLIE LELIA WILSON ((Onie Alice (5), Fleming (4), Cornelius (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Hollis Sebron Smith:

i. Hollis Wilson Smith. b. 29 Oct., 1931.

3rd yr. high school, Uvalde, Tex., 1948.

Children of J-89. DAMARIS DRIFOOS ((Mae (5), Robert Allison (4), Isaac (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Jack Witherspoon:

J-133. i. Damaris Witherspoon. b. 16 March, 1920; m., 7 Oct., 1944, Allen Steele; son of Alex Steele.

Wf., grad. of Vanderbilt and Peabody, Nashville, Tenn. Theta Sorority; Junior League.

Hsbd., grad. of Vanderbilt.

Air Corps, 18 mos., World War II.

Sigma Alpha Epsilon.

Lawyer.

See Eighth Generation for 1 child.

J-134. ii. Jack Witherspoon, Jr. b. 18 July, 1916; m., 13 July, 1942, Mary Elizabeth Rhyne, dau. of Cecil Rhyne.

Hsbd., grad. of Vanderbilt and Peabody, Engineering School. Beta Fraternity.

In military service at G. E. Plant, Schenectady, N. Y., World War II.

Electrical engineer.

See Eighth Generation for 1 child.

Children of J-90. ANN MARIAH WHITE ((Martha (5), Robert Allison (4), Isaac (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Alexander Ruby Overshiner:

i. John Preston Overshiner. b. 21 Oct., 1932.

ii. Martha Ann Overshiner. b. 11 May, 1937.

Child of J-91. HENRY CORNELIUS WHITE ((Martha (5), Robert Allison (4), Isaac (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Betty Lewis Hopson:

i. John Preston White III. b. 24 Nov., 1938.

Children of J-92. THOMAS BURNETT HOWELL ((Mary Cook (5), Lucretia E. (4), Isaac (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Elizabeth Richardson:

J-135. i. William Richardson Howell. b. 1 March, 1912; m., 13 May, 1938, Kathryn Hahn, b. 6 Feb., 1919; dau. of Caesar Hahn and Eleanor McDonald.

Hsbd., B. S., Washington and Lee Univ., Lexington, Va., 1932.

Retail and wholesale tire business.

See Eighth Generation for 1 child.

J-136. ii. Thomas Burnett Howell, Jr. b. 11 Jan., 1916; m., 18 May, 1940, Jean Arend, b. 1 Feb., 1918; dau. of Samuel B. Arend and Ethel A. Whittel.

Hsbd., A. B., A. and M. College, 1943.

1st Lt., A. U. S.

Wholesale drug.

Wf., educated at Stoneleigh.

See Eighth Generation for 2 children.

Children of J-93. GEORGE COOK HOWELL ((Mary Cook (5), Lucretia E. (4), Isaac (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Annie Withrow McPherson:

J-137. i. George Cook Howell, Jr. b. 16 July, 1911; m., 28 Aug., 1942, Elizabeth Irving Gibson, b. 31 May, 1915; dau. of Dr. Harry Preston Gibson and Jean Lee Penuel.

Hsbd., A. B., Princeton, 1933. "Tower Club." Lt. Commander in U. S. Navy, Ordnance Dept., Washington. In charge of Procurement Office, Racine, Wis., World War II. Assistant to the production manager of the "1900 Corporation," St. Joseph, Mich.

J-138. ii. Edgar McPherson Howell. b. 16 July, 1915; m., 17 July, 1942, Winifred Harriet Harward, b. 3 April, 1918; dau. of Col. Winfield Baker Harward and Gertrude Vandergrift.

Hsbd., A. B., Princeton Univ., 1938. "Tower Club." Major in 99th Field Artillery, World War II. Wounded in Admiralty Islands Invasion, 3 March, 1944, and has been in hospital since. Address: Walter Reed General Hospital, Washington, D. C.

See Eighth Generation for 2 children.

Child of J-94. ELIZABETH BURNETT ((Henry (5), Henry Cornelius (4), Isaac (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and William Pratt Dale:

i. William Pratt Dale, Jr. b. 4 July, 1919.

Grad., St. George's School, Newport, R. I., 1938. A.B., Princeton Univ., 1942, cum laude.

1st Lt., World War II. Three air medals, Presidential Unit Citation, Purple Heart. French Fougera, five battle

stars. Studying for A. M. at Columbia University, 1948.

Children of J-95. MARIE BURNETT ((Henry (5), Henry Cornelius (4), Isaac (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Graddy Cary:

i. Arthur Cary. b. 13 Oct., 1911; m., 28 June, 1947, Evelyn Merrell Russell, b. 7 July, 1919; dau. of Sinclair Merrell Russell and Joan Goldthwaite.

Hsbd., A. B. Centre College, Danville, Ky. B. S., M. I. T., Elec. Eng. Beta Theta Pi; Omicron Delta Kappa; Cincinnati University Club. Capt., U. S. Army, Ordnance, Jan., 1942 - Oct., 1945. General Insurance.

Wf., A. B., Transylvania Univ. of Ky., Lexington. Chi Omega Sorority; Kappa Delta Pi; Nal Ed Sorority. Younger Woman's Club.

Red Cross, European Theatre, 1944-46.

ii. Henry Burnett Cary. b. 7 Dec., 1912.

A. B., Centre College.

Numismatist.

Children of J-96. SUSANNE DALLAM BURNETT ((Henry (5), Henry Cornelius (4), Isaac (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and George Anderson Robinson:

i. George Anderson Robinson III. b. 1916; m., 30 Nov., 1945, Betsy Harris, b. 10 April, 1921; dau. of Charles and Elizabeth Harris.

J-139. ii. Henry Burnett Robinson. b. 28 Feb., 1918; m., 28 Oct., 1939, Lois-Don Clancy, b. 6 May, 1917; dau. of John McFerran Clancy and Lois Don.

Hsbd., educated at Episcopal High School, Alexandria, Va.; Lawrenceville, and the University of Kentucky, Agricultural Dept., and Massey School.

Coast Guard Specialist, 1st class, World War II. Staff Sgt. in Heavy Artillery with 45th Div. Three years overseas. Eight battle stars. Contractor.

Thoroughbred Club of America, Keeneland Idle Hour Country Club, Lexington, Ky.

Farmer and breeder of thoroughbred horses.

See Eighth Generation for 2 children.

Children of J-97. LUCIEN DALLAM BURNETT ((Muscoe (5), Henry Cornelius (4), Isaac (3), John (1),)) and Ruth Goodman Hinkle:

i. Lucien Dallam Burnett, Jr. b. 17 Oct., 1923; m., 25 Jan., 1947, Martha Wall Lafferty, b. 5 May, 1925; dau. of Fitzhugh Carter Lafferty and Martha Buckner Wall.

Hsbd., educated Episcopal High School, Alexandria, Va. A. B., University of Virginia, 1942.

Ensign, U. S. Navy, World War II, 1945.

Salesman, Bakelite Corp., New York City.

ii. Henry Burnett. b. 24 Feb., 1927.

Student, Univ. of Virginia Law School, class 1950.

Children of J-98. MARY TERRY BURNETT ((Muscoe (5), Henry Cornelius (4), Isaac (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Joseph Ramsey Martin:

i. Muscoe Burnett Martin. b. 23 March, 1924. Grad. Sewanee Military Academy., Tenn., 1945; Univ. of Va., 1945-48.

ii. Joseph Ramsey Martin, Jr. b. 15 Oct., 1930.
Grad., Sewanee Military Academy, Tenn., 1948; entered Univ. of Va., 1948.

iii. Sally Burnett Martin. b. 14 Sept., 1932.

Children of J-99. MUSCOE GARNETT BURNETT ((Muscoe (5), Henry Cornelius (4), Isaac (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Calvine Scott:

i. Bleecker Springs Burnett. b. 20 April, 1927.
Grad., The North Shore Country Day School, Winnetka, Ill.; grad., Pine Manor Junior College, Wellesley, Mass.; The Barmore School, New York City.
Member of Junior League; member of Junior Ward of Benton House, and of Gad's Hill Settlement House, Chicago. Member of Board of Grant's Hospital. Position on the Chicago Tribune.

ii. Sally Dallam Burnett. b. 22 March, 1930.
Nine yrs., The North Shore Country Day School, Winnetka, Ill. Grad., the Masters School, Dobbs Ferry, N. Y. Attending Briarcliff Junior College, Briarcliff Manor, N. Y., 1948.

iii. Calvine Scott Burnett. b. 14 Sept., 1932.
Nine yrs., The North Shore Country Day School, Winnetka, Ill. Attending the Masters School, Dobbs Ferry, N. Y., 1948.

Child of J-100. JACQUES POINDEXTER ADONE ((Virginia Ritchie (5), Isaac (4), Isaac (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Dorothy Dumble:

i. Jacques Poindexter Adone, Jr.

Children of J-101. LOTTYE SIMPSON WEBB ((Ida Mae (5), James Beasley (4), Rufus King (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and David Minor Maddox:

i. William Minor Maddox. b. 20 May, 1917; m., 30 Aug., 1941, Bess Bryant, b. 10 Nov., ____; dau. of Lee Bryant and Nancy Petit.
Hsbd. attended Bowling Green Business Univ., Ky., and Jefferson Law School.
U. S. Army - D. E. M. L., World War II.
Kentucky Bar Assn., Louisville Transportation Club, American Legion. Attorney.

J-140. ii. Ida Webb Maddox. b. 20 May, 1918; m., 28 Aug., 1937, Thomas Joseph Nelson. b. 1 July, 1904; son of Harry Arthur Nelson and Mary Quinn.

Hsbd., graduate of Wittenberg, Springfield, Ohio; M. L. A., Harvard, 1933.

Landscape architect and engineer.

See Eighth Generation for 2 children.

J-141. iii. James Herbert Maddox. b. 29 March, 1920; m., Dec., 1943, Martha Harris Coleman, b. 20 June, 1920; dau. of Jack Coleman and Louise McClellan.

Hsbd., educated at Centre College, Danville, Ky.

Major, Air Corps, 8th Air Force, U. S. Army. 35 missions, E. T. O. Air medals and D. F. C.

See Eighth Generation for 1 child.

Children of J-102. WILLIAM JOSEPH WEBB ((Ida Mae (5), James Beasley (4), Rufus King (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Eva Nowlin:

i. Josephine Webb. b. 6 Dec., 1919; m.

Wf., High School education.

ii. Russell Nowlin Webb. b. 8 June, 1928.

Junior chemical engineering course, Univ. of Tenn., Knoxville; also laboratory technician employed by Oak Ridge National Laboratory.

iii. Gaylord Statlow Webb. b. 13 April, 1931.

Senior in high school, 1948.

iv. Patricia Ann Webb. b. 6 Feb., 1936.

8th grade, junior high school, 1948.

Children of J-103. JAMES THOMAS WEBB ((Ida Mae (5), James Beasley (4), Rufus King (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Gladys Bridges:

J-142. i. Grace Burnett Webb. b. 9 Aug., 1925; m., 30 June, 1945, William Robbin Denny, b. 26 March, 1923, son of C. F. Denny and Margaret Mahan.

Hsbd. educated Cincinnati Conservatory of Music and University of Kentucky. Three years in Marines; 18 months South Pacific.

Occupation, coal operator.

Wf., educated University of Arkansas and Southwestern University, 3 yrs.

See Eighth Generation for 1 child.

ii. Frances Eleanor Webb. b. 16 March, 1931.

First year University of Louisville.

iii. Charlotte Bridges Webb. b. 21 June, 1936.

Kentucky College for Women.

Child of J-104. ROBERT EDWARD WEBB ((Ida Mae (5), James Beasley (4), Rufus King (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Martha Frances Harris:

i. Robert Edward Webb, Jr. b. 21 June, 1934.

Children of J-105. JOSEPH HENRY BURNETT ((Fendol Carrol (5), John Henry (4), Rufus King (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Charlotte Chapman:

i. Chapman O'Neill Burnett. b. 10 Nov., 1938.
ii. Jo Ann Burnett. b. 30 Dec., 1940.

Children of J-106. NELL LACY BURNETT ((Fendol Carrol (5), John Henry (4), Rufus King (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Edward Dandridge Sharp:

i. Sally Sharp. b. 10 May, 1940.
ii. Edward Dandridge Sharp, Jr. b. 12 June, 1944.

Child of J-107. DUNCAN GROVE CURTIS ((Annie Boone (5), John Henry (4), Rufus King (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Dorothy Ann Hefler:

i. Carolee Burnett Curtis. b. 6 July, 1934.

Child of J-108. ANN BURNETT CURTIS ((Annie Boone (5), John Henry (4), Rufus King (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Wayne Richard Taylor:

i. George Wilford Taylor. b. 15 June, 1934.

Children of J-109. HELEN BURNETT EDWARDS ((Sophia Marietta (5), John Henry (4), Rufus King (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Hugh Whitney Fosburgh:

i. Lacy Edwards Fosburgh. b. 3 Oct., 1942.
ii. Pieter James Fosburgh. b. 5 Feb., 1945.

Children of J-110. GEORGE WILLIAM EDWARDS ((Sophia Marietta (5), John Henry (4), Rufus King (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Gertrude Penndorf:

i. John George Edwards. b. 11 Nov., 1943.
ii. Robert William Edwards. b. 23 Oct., 1947.

EIGHTH GENERATION

For explanation of arrangement, numbering and abbreviations, see note on page 147 of this chapter.

Children of J-111. BETTY LOU BURNETT ((Jacob Cornelius (6), Robert Herndon (5), Cornelius (4), Richard (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Frank Wharton Gaines:

i. Robert Wharton Gaines. b. and d. 1 Oct., 1942, in New York City.
ii. Edward Burnett Gaines. b. 24 July, 1946, in Washington City.

Child of J-112 JAMES BURNETT JONES ((Allie Marie (6), Cornelius (5), Richard (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Ora Lee Cooksey:

i. Brenda Gail Jones. b. 28 April, 1947.

Children of J-113. ROBERT CLARENCE CLINARD ((Mary (6), Joseph Patrick (5), Cornelius (4), Richard (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Evelyn Phipps:

i. Judith Ann Clinard. b. 21 Feb., 1946.
ii. Robert Michael Clinard. b. 11 Feb., 1948.

Child of J-114. ROY J. SOUSLEY ((Melissa Catherine Hail (6), Augusta Evans Carroll (5), Marie Virginia (4), Richard (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Helen Rigler:

i. Susanne Sousley. b. 15 Oct., 1947.

Children of J-115. GUY CARLTON BURNETT ((Herman Brunell (6), Damascus Marshall (5), Fleming (4), Cornelius (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Bessie _____:

i. Guy Raymond Burnett. b. 21 April, 1928.
ii. Robert Arthur Burnett. b. 29 March, 1931.
iii. Shirley Jean Burnett. b. 19 Oct., 1933.

Child of J-116. ENA BURNETT ((Herman Brunell (6), Damascus Marshall (5), Fleming (4), Cornelius (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Arthur Clarence Aldridge:

i. Rita Jane Aldridge. b. 25 Feb., 1948.

Children of J-117. WILLIE BURNETT ((Herman Brunell (6), Damascus Marshall (5), Fleming (4), Cornelius (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Charles Turner McSpadden:

i. Charles Turner McSpadden, Jr. b. 26 Sept., 1928.
ii. Nina Lee McSpadden. b. 26 Oct., 1931.
iii. Nancy Jane McSpadden. b. 16 Nov., 1932.

Child of J-118. LUCILE BURNETT ((Moses (6), Damascus Marshall (5), Fleming (4), Cornelius (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Reggie Willard Anderson:

i. Hugh Martin Anderson. b. 6 Sept., 1922.
Private, U. S. Army, Quartermasters Dept., Jan., 1943, to 11 Dec., 1945. 32 mos. overseas, in North Africa, invasion of Sicily; in Italy.

Child of J-118. LUCILE BURNETT ((Moses (6), Damascus Marshall (5), Fleming (4), Cornelius (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Charles Cathay:

ii. James Hughes Cathay. b. 16 July, 1935.

Child of J-119. FRED OTTO RAY ((Mary Rebecca (6), Damascus Marshall (5), Fleming (4), Cornelius (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Mary A. Adams:

i. John Frederick Ray. b. 3 Oct., 1946.

Child of J-120. BURNETT CLIFTON RAY ((Mary Rebecca (6), Damascus Marshall (5), Fleming (4), Cornelius (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Audrey Louise Bender:

i. Jacqualine Ray. b. 3 Oct., 1946.

Children of J-121. CARLTON BENNY RAY ((Mary Rebecca (6), Damascus Marshall (5), Fleming (4), Cornelius (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Hallie Cherry:

i. Carl Robert Ray. b. 18 May, 1930.
ii. Benny Lee Ray. b. 18 Sept., 1931.

Child of J-121. CARLTON BENNY RAY ((Mary Rebecca (6), Damascus Marshall (5), Fleming (4), Cornelius (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Verba Cole:

iii. Henry Houston Ray II. b. 7 Sept., 1940.

Children of J-122. MARY JULIA BOYD ((Kathleen (6), Damascus Marshall (5), Fleming (4), Cornelius (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Howard Lee Russell, Jr.:

i. Howard Lee Russell III. b. 17 Sept., 1942.
ii. Jerry Lyn Russell. b. 25 Oct., 1944.
iii. Chyrl Marie Russell. b. 31 May, 1946.

Child of J-123. IMOGENE BRAZIL ((Bettie Olive Averitt (6), Mildred Lizzie (5), Fleming (4), Cornelius (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Hugh Jerry Tomlinson:

i. Hubert Jerry Tomlinson. b. 7 Dec., 1928.

Children of J-124. JAMES ARVIL AVERITT ((Ernest Averitt (6), Mildred Lizzie (5), Fleming (4), Cornelius (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Lorene Spence:

i. Wanda Glenn Averitt. b. 23 Dec., 1948.
ii. Gladys Dolinda Averitt. b. 4 Oct., 1940.
iii. Joyce Louise Averitt. b. 29 Nov., 1943.
iv. Gary Allen Averitt. b. 23 Aug., 1947.

Child of J-125. GORDON FOSTER AVERITT ((Ernest Averitt (6), Mildred Lizzie (5), Fleming (4), Cornelius (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Helen Janes:

i. Robert Wayne Averitt. b. 30 Jan., 1946.

Children of J-126. JAMES MARION AVERITT ((Ernest Averitt (6), Mildred Lizzie (5), Fleming (4), Cornelius (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Mary Ruth Galager:

i. James Mart Averitt. b. 16 Feb., 1942.
ii. Charlotte Marie Averitt. b. 20 Aug., 1943.
iii. Mary Ellen Averitt. b. 20 April, 1947.

Children of J-127. MADGE EVELYN AVERITT ((Ernest Averitt (6), Mildred Lizzie (5), Fleming (4), Cornelius (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and George Edward Bingham:

i. Jeanette Gail Bingham. b. 8 Nov., 1943.
ii. Dan Wayne Bingham. b. 2 Sept., 1947.

Children of J-128. CHARLOTTE ERNESTINE AVERITT ((Ernest Averitt (6), Mildred Lizzie (5), Fleming (4), Cornelius (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Cyril C. Scarborough:

i. Richy David Scarborough. b. 6 Jan., 1947.
ii. Michael Angelo Scarborough, b. 29 May, 1948.

Children of J-129. MADLYNE BRADDY ((Onie Alice Averitt (6), Mildred Lizzie (5), Fleming (4), Cornelius (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Woodral Cox Pritchett:

i. Woodlyne Pritchett. b. 1941.
ii. Woodral Stevens Pritchett. b. Dec., 1947.

Children of J-130. DERRELL WILSON SPIVA ((Verna Ollie Wilson (6), Onie Alice (5), Fleming (4), Cornelius (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Mattie Lois Smith:

i. Derrell Wilson Spiva, Jr. b. 12 Sept., 1928.
ii. Thomas Chester Spiva. b. 16 March, 1934.
iii. Marilyn Lois Spiva. b. 1 Oct., 1946.

Children of J-131. OLLIE LEWIS SPIVA ((Verna Ollie Wilson (6), Onie Alice (5), Fleming (4), Cornelius (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Nellie May Gallagher:

i. Judy Nelle Spiva. b. 15 March, 1938.
ii. Carolyn Kay Spiva. b. 1 Dec., 1943.
iii. Ollie Lewis Spiva, Jr. b. 17 May, 1945.

Child of J-132. JULIETTE SPIVA ((Verna Ollie Wilson (6), Onie Alice (5), Fleming (4), Cornelius (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Guy Eldon Clarke:

i. Rex Nyle Clarke. b. 12 Nov., 1940.

Child of J-133. DAMARIS WITHERSPOON ((Damaris Drifoos (6), Mae (5), Robert Allison (4), Isaac (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Allen Steele:

i. Damaris Steele. b. 22 Nov., 1944.

Child of J-134. JACK WITHERSPOON, JR. ((Damaris Drifoos (6), Mae (5), Robert Allison (4), Isaac (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Mary Elizabeth Rhyne:

i. John Rhyne Witherspoon. b. 18 Jan., 1946.

Child of J-135. WILLIAM RICHARDSON HOWELL ((Thomas Burnett Howell (6), Mary Cook (5), Lucretia E. (4), Isaac (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Kathryn Hahn:

i. William Richardson Howell, Jr. b. 8 Jan., 1947.

Children of J-136. THOMAS BURNETT HOWELL, JR. ((Thomas Burnett Howell (6), Mary Cook (5), Lucretia E. (4), Isaac (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Jean Arend:

i. Jean Richardson Howell. b. 12 Sept., 1944.
ii. Thomas Burnett Howell III. b. 6 Nov., 1946.

Child of J-137. GEORGE COOK HOWELL, JR. ((George Cook Howell (6), Mary Cook (5), Lucretia E. (4), Isaac (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Elizabeth Irving Gibson:

i. Jean Lee Howell. b. 11 June, 1944.

Children of J-138. EDGAR McPHERSON HOWELL ((George Cook Howell (6), Mary Cook (5), Lucretia E. (4), Isaac (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Winifred Harriet Harward:

i. Harriet Vandergrift Howell. b. 6 March, 1944.
ii. Edgar McPherson Howell, Jr. b. 27 May, 1947.

Children of J-139. HENRY BURNETT ROBINSON ((Susanne Dallam (6), Henry (5), Henry Cornelius (4), Isaac (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Lois Don Clancy:

i. Henry Burnett Robinson II.
ii. Don McFerran Robinson.

Children of J-140. IDA WEBB MADDOX ((Lottye Simpson Webb (6), Ida Mae (5), James Beasley (4), Rufus King (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Thomas Joseph Nelson:

i. Thomas Joseph Nelson, Jr. b. 26 Sept., 1940.
ii. Charlotte Maddox Nelson. b. 25 May, 1944.

Child of J-141. JAMES HERBERT MADDOX ((Lottye Simpson Webb (6), Ida Mae (5), James Beasley (4), Rufus King (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and Martha Harris Coleman:

i. Martha Louise Maddox. b. 8 April, 1947.

Child of J-142. GRACE BURNETT WEBB ((James Thomas (6), Ida Mae (5), James Beasley (4), Rufus King (3), Cornelius (2), John (1),)) and William Denny:

i. Grace Duncan Denny. b. 18 March, 1947.

FOREWORD ON SOUTHERN BRANCH

The following record of the Southern branch of the Burnett family has been compiled from much information kindly supplied by the family and connections, supplemented by personal research. Especial thanks are due to Miss Lela M. Burnett of Colorado Springs, Colo., and Mrs. William Day Dickinson of Glasgow, Ky., and many others whose help has proved invaluable in compiling this record.

Thomas Burnet and his immediate descendants spelled the name with only one "t," but gradually various members of the family added another "t" until finally the name was transformed to the modern spelling — Burnett.

This was a matter of individual preference, as in the case of Peter Hardeman Burnett, who tells in his book on "The Recollections of an Old Pioneer," that when he was about nineteen he added another "t," and his brothers all followed his example. His reason for the change was his opinion that the name would be more complete and emphatic when spelled Burnett.

As the records are rather defective in this respect, I have assumed that the change in the family name became general in the fourth generation.

THOMAS BURNET married Margaret Blakeley, and is thought to be the father of the six children who emigrated to Virginia. Everything seems to point to the close relationship of this family to the family of the celebrated Bishop Burnet of Salisbury, England, but as yet this has not been authenticated.

There has been a tradition in the family for many years that this Thomas Burnet was the third son of Bishop Gilbert Burnet of Salisbury, the most illustrious member of the family. Another tradition is that the progenitor of the Virginia family was Gilbert Burnet, second son of the Bishop, which tradition probably arose from the fact that one of the immigrants bore the name Gilbert.

A most thorough and painstaking investigation, over a period of nearly fifty years, with the aid of professional genealogists and searchers, first at the instigation and expense of Mrs. John T. McGill of Nashville, Tenn., and recently by the compiler of the present volume, has failed to disclose any proof of such relationships.

Sir Thomas Burnet, son of the Bishop, may be eliminated at once, because he was unmarried. An account of his life has been published by Dr. George Burnett, LL. D., Lyon of Arms, and most eminent authority on heraldry and genealogy in Scotland, in his authoritative work on "The Family of Burnett of Leys and Collateral Branches," published in 1901 by the New Spalding Club of Aberdeen. Sir Thomas was first employed in the diplomatic service, was Secretary for the King to the Diet at Ratisbon, and afterwards Consul at Lisbon for several years. In 1741 he was made one of the Judges of the Common Pleas, and in 1745 received the honor of Knighthood. He was known as one of the best lawyers and most upright judges on the English bench. He edited his father's work on "The History of My Own Times," and was the author of a memoir of the Bishop appended to that work. He died of "gout in the stomach" at his house in Lincoln's Inn Field, 7 January, 1753. His will of 1748 makes no mention of a wife or children. The only Thomas Burnet mentioned in the will is Lieutenant Thomas Burnet, apparently a son of his brother William, who had a son in the army, reported to have died unmarried. Sir Thomas Burnet was entombed beside his father beneath the altar of the Church of St. James in Clerkenwell.

Rev. Gilbert Burnet, second son of the Bishop, was not as prominent as Sir Thomas, but was sufficiently well known that he could not have raised a family in Virginia clandestinely. His record, as given by Dr. George Burnett, was as follows:

"Educated at Merton College, Oxford, in holy orders, chaplain to George I, and rector of East Barnet. Author of treatises on theology; died, unmarried, 1736."

The only other possible clue was that in the preface of the volume on the family of Burnett of Leys appeared a statement that George Burnett, LL.D., from whose notes the book was compiled, had other information. This referred to the fact that there are many families of the same name in America, who claimed descent from Burnetts in the northeast of Scotland, but none of the Burnetts who settled in America came within the scope of Dr. George Burnett's researches.

Thinking there might be some notes on Virginia families in Dr. Burnett's papers, I communicated with the Secretary of the New Spalding Club, publisher of the book referred to, and was informed that Dr. Burnett had died without leaving any papers, and that the same was true of Col. James Allardyce, LL.D., who edited the book in question.

Children of Thomas Burnet:

T-1. i. James. d. 1797. M. Miss Watson, Mary Morrison, and Margaret Robinson.

T-2. ii. Henry. (See p. 242 for descendants.)

iii. George. b. 1752. Emigrated to Virginia about 1755; m. Margaret Cunningham, dau. George Randolph Cunningham.

iv. Gilbert. d. 1817; m. Margaret Cunningham.

i. Mary (Polly). m. Elijah Baggerly in N. C.

ii. Nancy. m. Constantine Mack, her cousin.

iii. Henry. d. at 17.

iv. Martha. m. Dr. Sam Howard.

v. Thomas. m. Miss Dallas; d. in Va., 1855.

vi. George. d. at 25, in N. C.

vii. Gilbert. m. Miss McDonald; lived at Mt. Eden in 1867.

viii. James. m. in Houston, Tex.

ix. Peggy (Margaret). m. _____ Head, in Cairo, Ill.

v. Sarah. m. John Mack of Maury Co., Tenn.

Children (surname Mack):

i. James

ii. John

iii. Robert

iv. Mary

v. William

vi. Henry

vii. Constantine

viii. Sarah

vi. Mary. m. George Hawkins.
Children (surname Hawkins):
i. Dau., who d. in Va.
ii. William.
iii. Henry.
iv. Gilbert. Killed at River Raisin.

FIRST GENERATION

For explanation of arrangement, numbering and abbreviations, see note on Page 147.

T-1. JAMES (1) BURNET. d. 1797; m. (1st) Miss Watson; no issue; m. (2nd) Mary Morrison; 7 c.; m. (3rd), 21 June, 1785, Margaret Robinson, b. 1750; d. 1815; 5c.

Hsbd.: Lieutenant in Revolutionary War, Pittsylvania County, Va.

Children by 2nd wf.:

T-3. i. John.
T-4. ii. William. b. 1749.
T-5. iii. George. b. 2 Sept., 1770.
T-6. iv. Mary. m. Joshua Richardson.
T-7. v. James C. m. Kizziah Pulliam, Elizabeth Graham, and Katherine Gill.
vi. Elizabeth. m. James Graham. Had son Richard Graham, of Shawneetown, Ill.
vii. Margaret (Peggy). d. single at 60.

Children by 3rd wf.:

viii. Martha.
ix. Samuel. d. single at 25.
T-8. x. Sarah.
xi. Jane. m. Robert Cain; 2 c., Neuton and Elizabeth Cain.
T-9. xii. Henry. b. 21 Feb., 1790.

SECOND GENERATION

For explanation of arrangement, numbering and abbreviations, see note on Page 147.

T-3. JOHN (2) BURNET ((James (1).)) d. 11 Nov., 1846; m., 13 March, 1792, Judith Beck; d. 18 Nov., 1888.

Hsbd.: Was a school teacher. Moved to Kentucky in 1793; built a substantial log house, five or six miles from Shelbyville, on Olive Branch Road towards Taylorsville.

T-10. i. William. b. 1 March, 1793, in Pittsylvania Co., Va.
T-11. ii. Mary. b. 1795 in Pittsylvania Co., Va.
T-12. iii. James Morrison. b. in Pittsylvania Co., Va.
T-13. iv. Thomas Pendleton. b. 3 Sept., 1800, in Pittsylvania Co., Va.
T-14. v. John Calhoun. b. 4 March, 1804, in Shelby Co., Ky.

vi. George Washington. b. abt. 1812, in Shelby Co., Ky.; d. unm., ae. 22, in Shelby Co., Ky. Was a doctor.
vii. Emily Ann. b. in Shelby Co., Ky.; d. abt. 1867, in Montana Territory; m., 1835, in Wisconsin, J. H. Street.
Children (surname Street):
i. Adela.
ii. Theodore.
iii. Thompson.

T-4. WILLIAM (2) BURNET (James (1).) b. 1749 in Orange Co., Va.; d. 1799+; m., 1769, Eliza Carroll, b. 1751, d. 1799.

John J. Jones writes in a portion of the book by F. F. Johnson, M. D., " . . . Came to Virginia from the Old Country some time before the Revolutionary War, and was of Scotch-Irish descent . . . Primitive Baptist Church."

Military Service: Private State Line, 3 yrs. service, Va. Co. (William and Mary Quarterly Magazine, Vol. 4:60. Spottsylvania Co. Rec., Vol. 1:507.)

T-15. i. William. b. 2 June, 1772, in Pittsylvania Co., Va.
ii. Son.
iii. Son.
iv. Dau.
(It is known that William had two brothers and one sister; no further record of them.)

T-5. GEORGE (2) BURNET (James (1).) b. 26 Sept., 1770; d. 22 Feb., 1838, in Clay Co., Mo.; m., 1802, Dorothy Hardeman, b. 15 May, 1786; d. 17 March, 1843, dau. Thomas Hardeman.

Moved to Tennessee and then to Missouri.

i. Constantia Dudley. m. (1st) James M. Miller; m. (2nd) Maj. William L. Smith, merchant. d. 1846, Liberty Mo.
T-16. ii. Peter Hardeman. b. 15 Nov., 1807.
iii. George William. Lived in Oregon, where he d., 1877. Wf. d. in San Jose, Calif. Had 2 sons, 1 dau. No further record.
T-17. iv. Glen Owen.
v. Mary Henry. m. 1838, Dr. Ben S. Long. d. 1843, in Clay Co., Mo.
vi. Elizabeth Ann. m. (1st) Robert Cain. m. (2nd) _____. She had 10 c.
vii. James White. Farmer. Resided in Oregon.
viii. Thomas. Preacher.

T-6. MARY (2) BURNET (James (1).) m. Joshua Richardson.

Children (surname Richardson):

i. George.
ii. Elizabeth. b. 12 Feb., 1801, in Bedford Co., Va. m. William Burnet.
iii. Nancy. d. in Macoupin Co., Ill. m. L. M. Bailey in Shelby

Co., Ky. Had 8 sons and 3 daus.

iv. Cyntha. m. William B. Gardner in Shelby Co., Ky. Had 4 sons and 4 daus.

v. Mary G. m. John Richardson in Shelby. Had 5 sons and 3 daus.

vi. Amelia. m. James Gardner in Shelby. Had 5 sons and 5 daus.

vii. William Harrison. m. Lucinda F. Robertson, in Shelby. No issue.

viii. Narcissa. b. and d. in Shelby Co., Ky. Single.

T-7. JAMES CUNNINGHAM (2) BURNET. ((James (1).)) m.(1st), Kizziah Pulliam; m. (2nd) Elizabeth Graham, his cousin; m. (3rd) Katharine Gill.

Children by 1st wf.:

i. Pryor. m. Elizabeth Tilly, Spencer Co., Ky.

ii. Felix Grundy. m. Joanna Morton.

iii. Samuel H. m. Miss Dodd.

T-18. iv. James. b. 12 June, 1815.

v. Elizabeth Ann. m. Thomas Morton.

vi. Peyton R. d. single.

vii. Caroline. m. P. Coats.

Child by 2nd wf.:

viii. Richard Graham.

T-8. SARAH (2) BURNET ((James (1).)) m. David Ashby.

i. Newton Ashby.

ii. Henry Ashby.

iii. Cromwell Ashby.

iv. Floritta Ashby.

v. George Ashby.

T-9. HENRY (2) BURNET ((James (1).)) b. 21 Feb., 1790; d. 5 Dec., 1864; m.(1st), 6 Sept., 1817, Nancy McGaughey, b. 1801; d. 24 Sept., 1845, dau. "Col." John McGaughey. m. (2nd), 18 Nov., 1846; Frances Sanders. m. (3rd), 10 Dec., 1847, Mrs. Lucy Floyd McGaughey, widow of Thomas McGaughey, brother of Nancy.

He was a cabinet maker.

Children by 1st wf.:

i. James. d. 1845; no further record.

ii. Jasper. Confederate soldier; m. in Mo., and d. there; had issue.

iii. Maletta. b. 1818; d. 1846; m. _____ Corley.

iv. Maranda. b. 1821; d. 1842; m., Oscar Wilder of Louisville, Ky.

v. Amantha. b. 1824; d. 1847; m. Alenander Newman.

vi. Mary Ann. b. 1835; d. 1884; m. Thomas Hale, a Confederate soldier, who d. 1863.

vii. Arabella Martin. b. 26 Aug., 1838; d. 11 May, 1901; m., 4 Dec., 1860, William H. Allen, b. 1836; d. 1884. Had 7 c.

Dau. Lizzie Allen m. John T. McGill and had issue.

THIRD GENERATION

For explanation of arrangement, numbering and abbreviations, see note on Page 147.

T-10. WILLIAM (3) BURNETT ((John (2), James (1).)) b. 1 March, 1793, in Pittsylvania Co., Va.; d. 1 Jan., 1862, in Macoupin Co., Ill.; m., 18 Feb., 1819, Elizabeth Richardson, his cousin, b. 12 Feb., 1801, in Shelby Co., Ky.

He was a farmer. Walked from Kentucky to Illinois, carrying $1,200 in gold.

Children:

i. Joshua Grandison. b. Spencer Co., Ky., 2 Jan., 1820; d. Macoupin Co., Ill., 1871; m., 6 July, 1849, in Macoupin Co., Ill., Mary (Nancy) M. Ross, b. there 11 Nov., 1829. Left a number of children.

ii. Mary Ann. b. Spencer Co., Ky., 1821; m., 1837, Robert Foots, in Macoupin, Ill.

iii. Judith Maria. b. Shelby Co., Ky.; m. Joseph Cain.

T-19. iv. John. b. Spencer Co., Ky.

v. Nancy. b. in Ky.; m. Joseph N. Naylor in Macoupin.

T-20. vi. William Thomas, b. abt. 1842 in Macoupin Co., Ill.

T-11. MARY (3) BURNETT ((John (2), James (1).)) b. 1795 in Pittsylvania Co., Va.; m. Rev. Joel Halsey.

Children (surname Halsey):

i. Elizabeth. b. Shelby Co., Ky.; d. 1879, Bloomington; m. (1st) Dr. D. Anderson; 2 c. (a dau. m., Bloomington, J. E. Cheney). m. (2nd) Mr. Webb; 2 c. (dau. Laura m. Thomas Webb of Kansas City).

ii. William R. b. Shelby Co.; m. Eveline Gardner. Res.: Atlanta, Ill.

iii. John B. b. Shelby Co., Ky. Moved to Calif. A doctor.

iv. Henrietta. m. Dr. D. W. Richards, Spring Hill, Mo.

v. Mary Emily. m., Bellamy, Harrison Co., Mo., M. Shipley.

T-12. JAMES MORRISON (3) BURNETT ((John (2), James (1).)) b. Pittsylvania Co., Va.; m. Rhoda Brown.

i. Mary Jane. m., Washington, D. C., Dr. Joseph Long. Res.: Louisville, with her son, Dr. Long.

T-21. ii. William Morris. b. 10 Jan., 1824.

iii. Nancy. m. _____ Shephard.

iv. Amanda. m., John Harden.

T-13. THOMAS PENDLETON (3) BURNETT ((John (2), James (1).)) b. Pittsylvania Co., Va., 3 Sept., 1800; d. 5 Nov., 1846, in Grant Co., Wis.; m., in Crawford Co., Wis., 19 Dec., 1836, Lucia M. Bronson, b. 1818; d. 5 Nov., 1846, dau. of Rev. Alfred Bronson.

He was educated and admitted to the bar of Ky., and was appointed Indian Agent at Prairie du Chien, then in Michigan Territory, now in Wisconsin, by President Jackson in 1829. He was at the head of the bar in the Territory; had been a member of the Legislatures of Michigan and Wisconsin Territories, District Attorney of these counties, and official reporter of Territorial Supreme Court. He was a member of the Constitutional Convention at the time of his death, and would have been the first United States Senator from the State had he lived.

Children:

i. Mary Beck. b. Grant Co., Wis., 25 Dec., 1840; d. Boston, Mass., May, 1888; m., Wis., July, 1856, Edward N. Emery.

Children (surname Emery):

i. Lucia M. b. Grant Co., Wis., 1 Sept., 1860.

ii. Thomas Burnett. b. Marion Co., Mo., 2 Aug., 1867; d. 1903.

ii. Thomas H. b. 1843; d. 18 May, 1845, ae. 2 yrs.

T-22. iii. Thomas Burr. b. Grant Co., Wis., 6 Feb., 1845.

T-14. JOHN CALHOUN (3) BURNETT ((John (2), James (1).)) b. Shelby Co., Ky., 4 March, 1804; d., Taylorsville, Spencer Co., Ky., 26 May, 1835; m., 9 Feb., 1829, Anna Mary McGee, of Nelson Co., Ky., d. 7 Jan., 1907, dau. Mary Calhoun of S. C.

He attained eminence as a lawyer.

T-23. i. Theodore Le Grande. b. 14 Nov., 1829, at Taylorsville, Ky.

T-15. WILLIAM (3) BURNETT ((William (2), James (1).)) b. 2 June, 1772, in Pittsylvania Co., Va.; d. 8 June, 1856; m. (1st), 1799, Sarah Graham, b. 21 Dec., 1776; d. 26 Nov., 1821. m. (2nd) Lucy Brown, d. abt. 1 yr. after marriage. m. (3rd) Mrs. Jane Irvin; separated abt. 1841-2.

William Burnett Jr., came to Saline Co., Ill., from Danville, Va. He was a blacksmith, but a leader in the community affairs of his day. He was Treasurer of the County, and a sort of judge at times, probably Justice of the Peace, and filled other minor offices.

Children by 1st wf.:

i. James. b. 1800-01. Met with accident in youth which rendered him a cripple for life; d. about 65, unm.

T-24. ii. John Milton. b. 1801 in Va.; d. 1871 or 1872; m.

T-25. iii. Julia. b. 6 Nov., 1804, in Va.

T-26. iv. Eliza J. b. 16 June, 1807, in Tenn.

T-27. v. Hiram. b. 7 Nov., 1809, in Ky.

T-28. vi. William G. b. 1812 or 1815, in Ky.

Child by 3rd wf.:

T-29. vii. Charles L. b. 14 July, 1835.

T-16. PETER HARDEMAN (3) BURNETT ((George (2), James (1).)) b. Nashville, Tenn., 15 Nov., 1807; d. 17 May, 1895. m., 1828, Harriet Rogers, d., Santa Rosa, Calif., dau. of Peter Rogers.

Peter Hardeman Burnett was undoubtedly the most distinguished of

the Virginia Burnetts. According to Rockwell D. Hunt, eminent California historian, he lived in Missouri and Tennessee, and was a merchant, lawyer and politician, having studied law at night. He came to Oregon in 1843, in search of a favorable climate for his wife's health, and in order to make money to cancel debts incurred in the mercantile business in Missouri.

From Oregon he went to California as a gold seeker in 1848, and became the lawyer and agent for John A. Sutter, on whose land gold was discovered.

He moved to San Francisco in 1849, and was a member of the Legislative Assembly during its desperate struggle for recognition. He was elected first Governor of California by a large majority, and inaugurated in December, 1849. He proved to be very conservative and constructive, and was opposed to Negro slavery.

He resigned from the Legislative Assembly in 1851 and resumed the practice of law. Late in 1852 he paid the last dollar on his debt to former partners in Missouri, incurred in 1832, and long since outlawed.

In 1856 he opposed the Vigilance Committee, and in 1857 was appointed Judge of the Supreme Court to fill an unexpired term of nearly two years.

In 1863 he organized the Pacific Bank, and was its President for many years. He was the author of four books, including "Recollections of an Old Pioneer" in 1879.

He left a valuable estate to his three surviving children.

Children:

T-30. i. Dwight J. b. 23 May, 1829.

T-31. ii. Letitia Martha. b. 29 April, 1833.

T-32. iii. Romietta J. b. 14 Feb., 1836.

T-33. iv. John May. b. 4 Feb., 1838.

v. Armstead L. b. 7 Oct., 1839; m., 21 Nov., 1860, Flora Johnson; d. 26 May, 1862.

vi. Sallie Constance. b. 27 Sept., 1841; m. Francis Poe; d. 24 May, 1861.

T-17. GLEN OWEN (3) BURNETT ((George (2), James (1).)) m., 6 Jan., 1830, Sallie, dau. of Peter Rogers, in Tenn. Moved to California in 1849; he and wife lived and died in Santa Rosa, Calif.

He was a preacher.

i. Albert. A lawyer and judge in Santa Rosa. m.; issue.

ii. Annie. d. unm., in Santa Rosa, Calif.

T-18. JAMES (3) BURNETT ((James Cunningham (2), James (1).)) b. 12 June, 1815; d. 15 Nov., 1872; m., 22 Nov., 1838, Permelia Shepherd, b. 25 Oct., 1819; d. 5 Sept., 1883.

i. Sarah E. b. 23 Jan., 1840; m., 14 Feb., 1878, Charles P. Graham; 2 c.: Alice Permelia, d. inf.; Edward Burnett (res. Louisville, Ky.)

T-34. ii. John J. b. 30 July, 1842.

T-35. iii. Mary Alice. b. 6 Aug., 1846.

Peter Hardeman Burnett, First American Governor of California

T-36. iv. James Christopher. b. 4 Jan., 1851.
v. Ella Walters. b. 21 Dec., 1853; unm.
vi. Edward Graham. b. 3 Jan., 1861; m., 27 May, 1874, Martha J. Hadden.

FOURTH GENERATION

For explanation of arrangement, numbering and abbreviations, see note on Page 147.

T-19. JOHN (4) BURNETT ((William (3), John (2), James (1).)) b. Spencer Co., Ky.; m. Mary J. Young in Smith Co., Ill. Res. Farmer City, De Witt Co., Ill.

i. James.
ii. William.
iii. John.
iv. Richard.

T-20. WILLIAM THOMAS (4) BURNETT ((William (3), John (2), James (1).)) b. Macoupin Co., Ill., abt. 1842; m., March, 1867, Maggie White. Removed first to Nebraska, then to California. First Lieut., Co. A., 32nd Illinois Volunteers.

Had several sons.

T-21. WILLIAM MORRIS (4) BURNETT ((James Morrison (3), John (2), James (1).)) b. 10 Jan., 1824; d. 27 Nov., 1903; m., 11 March, 1852, Ann Maria Robertson, b. 28 Oct., 1833; d. 27 April, 1906.

Hsbd.: A teacher and government employee.

i. Cleopatra Sarah. b. 13 Feb., 1861; d. 23 Sept., 1906. Unm.
ii. Mary Rhoda. b. 18 Jan., 1862; d. 22 June, 1863. Unm.
iii. Carrie Brown. b. 9 March, 1868; d. 2 Feb., 1892; m., 13 June, 1891, Samuel S. Saxton.
T-37. iv. William Allen. b. 24 June, 1873.

T-22. THOMAS BURR (4) BURNETT ((Thomas Pendleton (3), John (2), James (1).)) b. 6 Feb., 1845, in Grant Co., Wis.; d. 15 Aug., 1901, in Los Angeles, Calif.; m., at St. Joseph, Mo., 15 Aug., 1870, Sophia O'Toole. Was Vice President and General Manager of Los Angeles Terminal Railway during the fight made in the United States Senate for the appropriation for San Pedro Harbor. Attained eminence in his profession and was a man of sterling integrity. His mother was a dau. of Rev. Alfred Bronson, D. D. (s. of Ira, s. of Charles and Eunice Burr). Eunice Burr was the daughter of Jesse, son of John, son of John, son of John, son of Nathaniel, son of Jehu Burr, born in England in 1600, who came to Connecticut in 1630, and who was also an ancestor of Col. Aaron Burr.

i. Lucia Mary. m. her cousin Theodore LeGrande (5) Burnett (T-40).
ii. Theodosia Burr. Unm. Res. Los Angeles, Calif.
T-38. iii. Marie Ada. b. 20 Sept., 1876.
iv. Douglas. Unm. Res. Texas.

T-23. THEODORE LE GRANDE (4) BURNETT ((John Calhoun (3), John (2), James (1).)) b. Taylorsville, Ky., 14 Nov., 1829; d. 30 Oct., 1917; m., 29 Jan., 1852, Elizabeth Shelby Gilbert of Taylorsville.

He was a lawyer; judge of county when 23 years old; in Col. Humphrey Marshall's Regiment in Mexican War, 1847; was at Buena Vista. Served in Confederate Army under Gen. Albert Sidney Johnson. Member of Confederate States Congress; Corporation Counsel for City of Louisville for 18 years.

i. Marie. b. 22 Jan., 1853; d. 16 Nov., 1895, unm. Lived and d. in Louisville, Ky.

T-39. ii. John Calhoun. b. 25 Aug., 1854.

iii. Gilbert. b. 6 Oct., 1856; d. 18 April, 1889, unm. He was a lawyer, practicing in New York City.

iv. Mary. b. 10 Nov., 1859; m., 7 June, 1893, Dr. W. Ed. Grant. Res. Louisville, Ky.

T-40. v. Theodore Le Grande. b. Nov., 1870.

T-24. JOHN MILTON (4) BURNETT ((William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. in Va., 1801; d. 1871 or 1872; m. about 1828, Katharine Cook of Ky., d. 1858 or 1861.

He served as Representative in the 14th General Assembly of Illinois. Filled several important offices in the county, and was Captain of a Company of Militia under the then existing law.

i. Warner Ewing. b. 30 June, 1830; d. April, 1906, at Harrisburg, Ill. Held county office. Unm.

T-41. ii. George Elston. b. 11 Nov., 1832.

T-42. iii. John Milton. b. 20 Nov., 1836.

T-43. iv. Elizabeth.

T-44. v. Minerva Jane. b. 16 Nov., 1838.

T-45. vi. Eliza Catherine. b. 2 March, 1840.

vii. Laura A. b. 3 July, 1840; d. unm.

T-46. viii. Matilda. b. abt. 1844.

T-25. JULIA (4) BURNETT ((William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 6 Nov., 1804; d. 1 July, 1883; m., 22 Feb., 1823, Horatio Coffee, b. 5 Oct., 1792; d. 24 Oct., 1877. He served in Black Hawk War.

Children (surname Coffee): ((9 reached maturity, 2 or 3 d. young.)

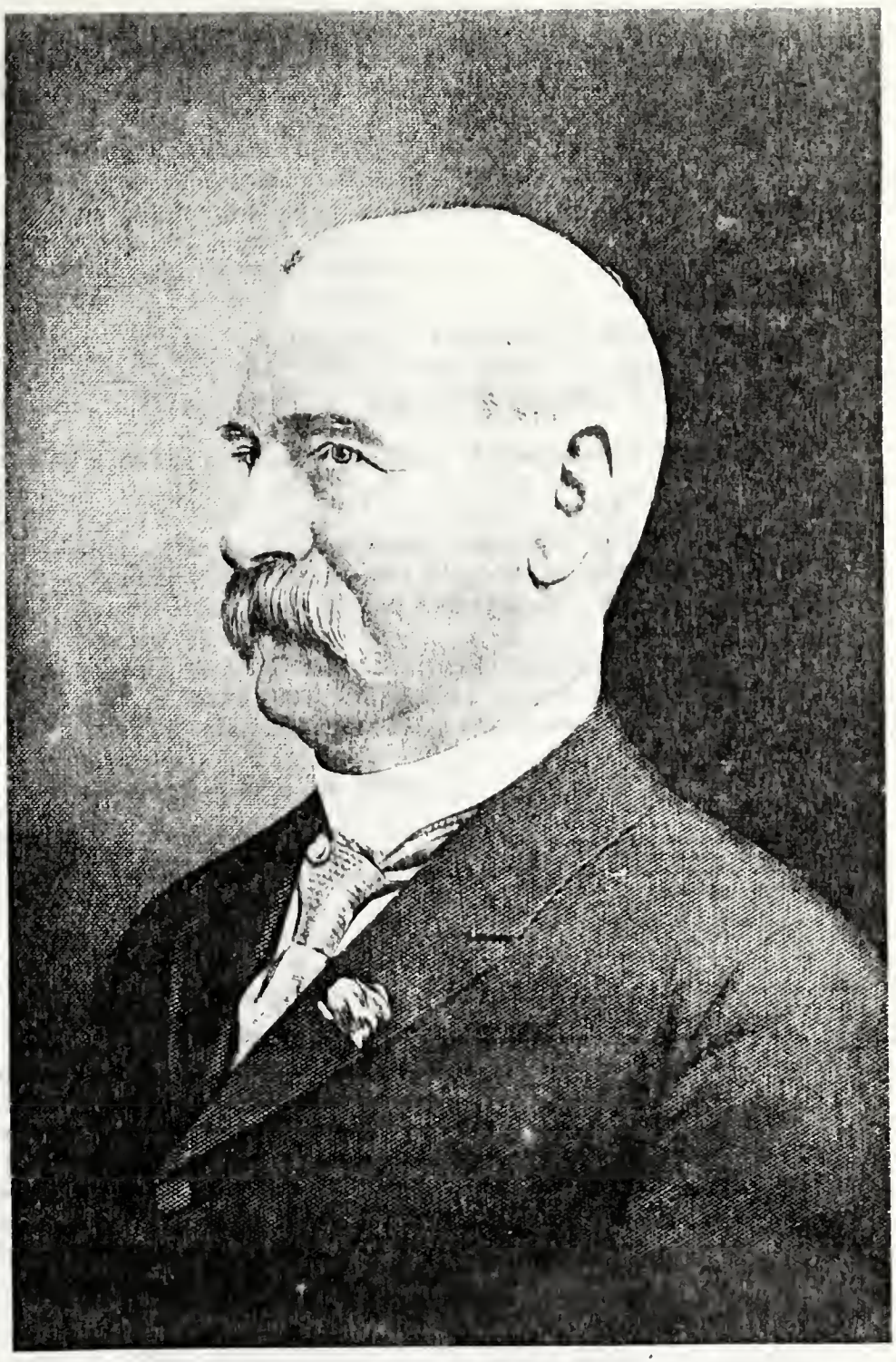
i. Allen B. Served 3 yrs. Co. E., 29th Ill. Inf., War of Rebellion.

ii. G. G. Served 3 years Co. E, 110th Ill. Inf.

iii. Richard M.

iv. Robert A.

v. Cloach.



Theodore Le Grande Burnett
County Judge at twenty-three. Served in War with Mexico. Member of Confederate Congress. Corporation Counsel for City of Louisville for eighteen years.

T-26. ELIZA J. (4) BURNETT ((William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. in Tenn., 16 June, 1807; m. (1st), abt. 1826 or 1827, William Jones, a farmer; m. (2nd) David Bays.

Children (surname Jones) (5, of whom 2 d. inf.):

i. William Burnett. b. 1831.

ii. Miriam Annettie. b. 1836; m. Thomas L. Vaughan, d. bef. she did. Served Co. E., 3rd Ill. Cavalry.

T-47. iii. John J. b. 21 July, 1838.

Child of 2nd marriage (surname Bays):

iv. Louisa. m. F. M. Kittinge.

T-27. HIRAM (5) BURNETT ((William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. in Ky., 7 Nov., 1809; d. 9 July, 1890; m. (1st), 1835, Sarah Morris, b. 1816; d. 1842; m. (2nd), 20 Sept., 1843, Emily Bramlet.

Hsbd. was a soldier in Black Hawk War. Filled several county offices.

Children by 1st wf.:

i. William W. d. 6 April, 1862. Capt., Co. E, 29th Ill. Inf.; killed on Sunday afternoon, in the bloody Battle of Shiloh. The W. W. Burnett Post of Eldorado, Ill., was named after him.

ii. Richard M. d. in Ark. Elected to succeed his brother as Capt. of Co. E, 29th Ill. Inf., and served to end of War. After he returned home, m. 1 son and 4 daus. reached maturity.

T-48. iii. Charles Pinckney. b. 1840.

Children by 2nd wf.:

T-49. iv. Henry Lewis, M. D.

T-50. v. Hiram Allen. b. 15 June, 1852.

vi. Lucinda.

vii. Katherine. Married.

T-51. viii. Mary Angelene. b. 9 March, 1855.

T-52. ix. Eliza. b. 26 Oct., 1858.

T-28. WILLIAM G. (4) BURNETT ((William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 1812 or 1815; d. 1852; m., in 1840's, Clarinda Bramlet.

Hsbd.: D. in summer of 1852 from cholera; probably the first ever occurring in this country, and it created great consternation among the people of the community, for at that date medical science had not learned to cope with this virulent epidemic, and over 90% of those stricken with it died.

i. Child. d. inf.

ii. Child. d. inf.

T-53. iii. Mary Eliza. b. 8 Oct., 1846.

T-29. CHARLES L. (4) BURNETT ((William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 14 July, 1835; d. 11 May, 1871; m. (1st) Julia Karnes, and (2nd) Elizabeth Diadema Wright.

Upon the death of his mother, when he was about six or seven years old, he was brought back to his father's home and later domiciled in the family of his half-brother, John Milton Burnett. Studied for the bar, and admitted to the bar, when War between the States broke out; he helped to recruit Co. E, 110th Ill. Inf., and served as First Lieut. until end of War. He then resumed the study and practice of law, and was State Representative in the Illinois Legislature from 1867 until his death.

i. Jennie. b. 8 Feb., 1861; d. July, 1935 (?); m. _____ Cantrell.
ii. Delia. b. 3 March, 1863; m. John Ammons; d. 1939.
iii. William. b. 4 Oct., 1858; d. 1922.

Children of 2nd wf.:

T-54. iv. Charles. b. 23 Sept., 1869.
v. Joseph. b. March 29, 1871; d. very young.

T-30. T-30. DWIGHT JAY (4) BURNETT ((Peter Hardeman (3), George (2), James (1).)) b. 23 May, 1829; m., Jan., 1850, Mary M. Wilcox.

i. Hattie. Unm.
ii. George M. m. Abbie Blanket; no issue.
iii. Frank. m. Agnes _____; 1 child, Constance.
iv. Romie. m. (1st), Mr. Tabor; m. (2nd) Mr. Hutchinson. 1 child, Vona Tabor.

T-55. v. Peter Herman. b. 20 Sept., 1878.
vii. Letitia Ruby. d. ae. 16 yrs.

T-31. LETITIA MARTHA (4) BURNETT ((Peter Hardeman (3), George (2), James (1).)) b. 29 April, 1833; d. 1908; m., 23 Jan., 1851, Caius Tacitus Ryland of San Jose, Calif.

Children (surname Ryland):

i. Ada Constance.
ii. John Wallace.
iii. Norma.

T-56. iv. Joseph Robert.
v. Harriet Cecelia. m. (1st) Joseph O'Keif; and (2nd), Aug., 1901, John St. John Irby, of Denver, Colo.
vi. Charles Bernard. m. Lucie White.
vii. Caius Tacitus. m. Agnes Duhring of Sonoma, Calif.

T-57. viii. Dwight Edwin. b. 1 Aug., 1869.

T-32. ROMIETTA JEWETT (4) BURNETT ((Peter Hardeman (3), George (2), James (1).)) b. 14 Feb., 1836, in Liberty, Mo.; d. 15 March, 1911; m., 30 March, 1853, William T. Wallace of San Francisco, Calif.

Children (surname Wallace):

i. Richard Roman. m. (1st) Jennette Harper, and (2nd) Corrinne MacMillan (decd.).

T-58. ii. Ryland Burnett.

T-59. iii. Mary Adelaide. b. 2 May, 1857.

iv. Joseph. Decd.
T-60. vi. Isabelle Burnett. b. 14 July, 1865.
vii. Marguerite. Decd.
viii. Romietta. Decd.

T-33. JOHN MAY (4) BURNETT ((Peter Hardeman (3), George (2), James (1).)) b. 4 Feb., 1838; d. 21 July, 1916; m., 27 April, 1863, Ellen Casey, b. 18 July, 1839; d. 25 March, 1925.

He was a lawyer in San Francisco, Calif.

i. Myra. Unm.
ii. Sarah Constantia. b. 18 June, 1866. Unm.
Retired teacher. Educated at St. Rose Convent and San Francisco Normal School. Member Pacific Coast Women's Press Assn., and Women's Auxiliary Society of Calif. Pioneers.
T-61. iii. Margaret Agnes.
T-62. iv. David Mahoney.
v. Hariett. b. 10 May, 1877; m., 12 Feb., 1920, John J. Dorgan, b. 22 Dec., 1862, s. Daniel Dorgan and Margaret Clark. No issue.
Hsbd.: retired rancher; educated San Jose Public Schools.
Wf.: educated St. Brigid's Parochial School and Notre Dame High School, San Francisco, Calif.
vi. Mary.
vii. Martha. m. Mr. Motheral.

T-34. JOHN JAY (4) BURNETT ((James (3), James Cunningham (2), James (1).)) b. 30 July, 1842; m., 16 Sept., 1873, Laura A. Long.

i. Clara Webb. m. Thomas R. Smith.
T-63. ii. Clarence Percy.
iii. Clifton Ray.

T-35. MARY ALICE (4) BURNETT ((James (3), James Cunningham (2), James (1).)) b. 6 Aug., 1846; m., 18 Feb., 1864, Henry C. Connelly.

Children (surname Connelly):

i. Son. d. inf.
T-64. ii. Annette Burnett. b. 14 Jan., 1866.
iii. Clarence Prentice.
iv. Sara Permelia. Res. Denver, Col. M. Samuel Dunlap Hightower.
Child (surname Hightower):
i. Alice Adelle. m. Eugene Strong.
Res. Denver, Col.

T-36. JAMES CHRISTOPHER (4) BURNETT ((James (3), James Cunningham (2), James (1).)) b. 4 Jan., 1851; d. 12 March, 1911; m., 27 May, 1874, Betty V. Caldwell, b. 19 Aug., 1852; d. 6 April, 1909.

Hsbd.: organized and ran Citizens Bank in Shelbyville, Ky.
T-65. i. Nelly Tracy. b. 11 March, 1875.
T-66. ii. James Caldwell. b. 7 Dec., 1879.
T-67. iii. Henry Poynter. b. 20 March, 1893.

FIFTH GENERATION

For explanation of arrangement, numbering and abbreviations, see note on Page 147.

T-37. WILLIAM ALLEN (5) BURNETT ((William Morris (4), James Morrison (3), John (2), James (1).)) b. 24 June, 1873; d. 16 Aug., 1941; m., 15 Dec., 1903, Henrietta Lauva Steele, of Charlottesville, Va., b. 9 April, 1870.

Hsbd.: Manager, National Union Stock Yards, Nashville, Tenn., until his death.

i. Sarah Celeste. b. 16 Feb., 1910; m., 25 April, 1936, Sidney Scott King, Jr., b. 22 Aug., 1909, s. Sidney Scott King and Myrtle Haffner. No children.

Wf.: attended Ward-Belmont College, Nashville, Tenn. Member, Cedar Cliff Chapter, D. A. R., Cedarville, Ohio.

Hsbd.: Salesman. Attended University of Alabama. Served almost three years in U. S. Air Corps, World War II.

ii. William Allen, Jr. b. 20 April, 1913; m. 15 March, 1946, Julia Horton, b. 24 June, 1912, dau. Horace Dacator Horton and Alice Vera Yarborough.

Hsbd.: President and Treasurer, Frank Scott Shoes, Inc. Member of Sigma Alpha Epsilon Fraternity, and B. P. O. E. Served as Chief Aviation Storekeeper, U. S. N. R., World War II, American and Pacific Theatres.

T-38. MARIE ADA (5) ((Thomas Burr (4), Thomas Pendleton (3), John (2), James (1).)) b. 20 Sept., 18__; d. 6 Dec., 1918; m., 14 June, 1899, Harry Coburn Turner of Los Angeles, Calif., b. 17 Sept., 1876; d. 6 Dec., 1918.

Children (surname Turner):

T-68. i. Burnett Coburn. b. 3 Dec., 1902.

ii. Lucia. b. 29 Aug., 1904; m., 24 Feb., 1933, George Edward Faithfull, son of Leonard Edward Faithfull and Blanche L. McKinney, b. 10 March, 1904.

Hsbd.: Lawyer; Tau Beta Pi; American Bar Assn.; N. Y. Co. Law Assn.; N. Y. Patent Law Assn; Downtown Athletic Club of N. Y. City.

Children (surname Faithfull):

i. Sidney. b. 22 March, 1934.
ii. Gail. b. 20 Nov., 1936.
iii. Lucia. b. 31 Jan., 1943.

iii. John Coburn. b. 27 Oct., 1914; m., 15 Dec., 1945, Elena Martinez de las Rivas, b. 29 May, 1918.

Hsbd.: Writer and editor; radio program executive; Hill School, 1932; Princeton, 1936; Princeton Terrace Club; Princeton Club of N. Y.; Rockefeller Center Luncheon Club; Radio Executives Club; Cum Laude Society (secondary school scholastic Honor Society).

Wf.: Formerly member of Ballet Russe de Monte Carlo, and of American Ballet; educated at Miss Mason's School (The Castle), Tarrytown, N. Y.; promotion, advertising and fashion director of a N. Y. woolen company.

T-39. JOHN CALHOUN (5) BURNETT ((Theodore Le Grande (4), John Calhoun (3), John (2), James (1).)) b. 25 Aug., 1854; d. 24 Nov., 1917; m., 14 Nov., 1883, Annie W. Railey, b. 29 April, 1860; d. 20 Jan., 1923, dau. of Boone Railey and Eliza Ann Wheeler.

He was a lawyer in Louisville, Ky. Educated at University of Virginia.

i. Elise Hanson. b. 27 May, 1885; d. 22 July, 1903.

T-69. ii. Gilbert. b. 8 Oct., 1887.

iii. Theodore Le Grande, M. D. b. 8 Jan., 1890; d. 5 Nov., 1918, Camp Shelby, Miss; m. Angy Vaughn.

Was Capt., Medical Corps, U. S. Army.

T-40. THEODORE LE GRANDE (5) BURNETT ((Theodore Le Grande (4), John Calhoun (3), John (2), James (1).)) b. November, 1870, in Arkansas, in the stirring days following the Battle of Elkhorn, while his parents were in exile from their home in Kentucky. Was graduated from College of Physicians and Surgeons, New York City, with honor, and attained eminence as a surgeon in Los Angeles, Calif. M., 23 Sept., 1893, his cousin, Lucia Mary Burnett, of Los Angeles, and died 25 April, 1901.

T-70. i. Elizabeth. b. 8 June, 1901.

T-41. GEORGE ELSTON (5) BURNETT ((John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 11 Nov., 1832; d. 28 Sept., 1903; m., 20 Jan., 1861, Malinda H. Deal, b. 9 Dec., 1839, Pittsburg, Ind.; d. 28 Sept., 1934. Hsbd.: Capt. Co. E, 110th Ill. Inf., which led in the pursuit of Gen. Bragg in his flight through Ky., in the War between the States, in Gen. Palmer's Division.

i. Fayette. b. 7 Nov., 1861; d. 28 Oct., 1937, unm.

ii. Hiram. b. 24 Feb., 1863; d. 16 July, 1938, unm.

iii. Eva. b. 26 July, 1865; m., 20 June, 1895, William E. Joyner, b. 5 Feb., 1863; d. 26 Aug., 1923.

Child (surname Joyner):

i. William Burnett. b. 14 May, 1896; m., (1st) before 1917, Hazel Largent, b. 2 Nov., 1896; div.; m. (2nd), 2 Feb., 1923, Betty Madeline Brewster, b. 15 Jan., 1902. He is a traveling salesman.

T-71. iv. Olive. b. 15 July, 1867.

v. Karl. b. 9 Oct., 1875; d. 1927; m., 1900, Emma Rhodes; d. 1924.

i. George Elston. b. 23 July, 1912.

T-42. JOHN MILTON (5) BURNETT ((John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 20 Nov., 1836; d. 29 Nov., 1895; m., 1854, Melsina Adeline Baker, b. 1 May, 1839; d. 11 Jan., 1927.

He was a farmer; held county offices.

T-72. i. George Ewing. b. 19 Aug., 1858.
T-73. ii. James Cook. b. 27 Sept., 1860.
T-74. iii. William Frederick. b. 5 March, 1863.
T-75. iv. John Milton. b. 21 Oct., 1866.
T-76. v. Lizzie May. b. 27 Dec., 1868.
T-77. vi. Wesley Herman. b. 4 March, 1871.
T-78. vii. Joseph E. b. 16 March, 1879.

T-43. ELIZABETH BURNETT (5) ((John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) m. Ben Wallace.

Children (surname Wallace):

T-79. i. Addie Wallace.
T-80. ii. Kate Wallace.

T-44. MINERVA JANE (5) ((John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 16 Nov., 1838; d. 19 March, 1897; m., 28 Aug., 1856 or 57, Dr. Frederick Ferguson Johnson, b. 20 Nov., 1833; d. 15 Oct., 1918.

Hsbd.: Asst. Army Surgeon in War of Rebellion. Wrote book entitled "Life and Works of F. F. Johnson, M. D.,"containing valuable information on Burnett family.

Children (surname Johnson):

i. Mary Elizabeth. b. 22 June, 1857. d. inf.
T-81. ii. Emeline Arella. b. 6 Sept., 1859.
T-82. iii. Catharine Eliza. b. 1 Nov., 1861.
T-83. iv. William Franklin. b. 20 March, 1865.
v. Thomas Morton. b. 11 Oct., 1867; d. 26 Oct., 1922; m., Helen Osburn; no issue.
T-84. vi. Laura Mesha. b. 25 Jan., 1870.
T-85. vii. Nancy Blue. b. 10 Oct., 1872.
T-86. viii. Paul Wardner. b. 23 Jan., 1875.
T-87. ix. Frederick Burnett. b. 11 Nov., 1877.
x. Henry Milton. b. 16 April, 1880. (Harry). m.
T-88. xi. Ewing Main. b. 3 May, 1884.

T-45. ELIZA CATHERINE (5) BURNETT ((John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 2 March, 1840; d. 13 March, 1925; m., 24 Aug., 1862, Thomas Johnson, brother of Dr. Frederick F. Johnson.

Children (surname Johnson):

i. Joseph C. b. 29 July, 1873; d. 1905.
T-89. ii. Elbert. b. 21 Feb., 1878.

T-46. (MARY) MATILDA (5) BURNETT ((John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. abt. 1844; m. (1st) John Wesley Cox; m. (2nd), 20 April, 1898, Dr. F. F. Johnson (widower of her sister

Minerva), b. 20 Nov., 1833; d. 15 Oct., 1918.
Children (surname Cox):
T-90. i. Latta Ellen. b. 1 Dec., 1878.
T-91. ii. Jennie.
iii. Estella.
iv. Laura.
v. Warner.

T-47. JOHN J. JONES ((Eliza J. (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 21 July, 1836; d. 9 April, 1912; m., 28 Nov., 1872, Louisa E. Butler, b. 4 Jan., 1849; d. 22 Oct., 1884.
Hsbd.: Farmer. Served as Sheriff of Saline Co., Ill.
Wrote a history of Burnett family for book by Dr. Frederick F. Johnson (who m. Minerva Jane (5), and Eliza (5) Burnett).
Children (surname Jones):
i. Maud. b. 24 Aug., 1874; d. 30 Dec., 1891.
T-92. ii. John J., Jr. b. 22 Jan., 1878; m., 17 March, 1909, Elvira Crowell, b. 9 Aug., 1880.
iii. Arthur G. b. 4 June, 1880.

T-48. CHARLES PINCKNEY (5) BURNETT ((Hiram (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 1840; d. 1891; m., 1861, Clementine (Tina) Musgrove, b. 1843; d. abt. 3 July, 1902.
Hsbd.: Founder of the business of C. P. Burnett & Sons Co., Eldorado, Ill.
T-93. i. Edwin. b. 1863; d. 1892; m. Nannie Cummins, b. 1866; d. 1906.
T-94. ii. Elizabeth. b. 21 April, 1865; m. John F. Lynn, b. 9 Dec., 1861; d. Feb., 1946.
iii. Col. C. Henry. b. 24 July, 18__. Unm., 1948. (See T-96. Charles Philip Burnett, Sixth Generation.)
T-95. iv. Lawrence E. b. 9 June, 18__; d. 7 March, 1946; m., 9 June, 1900, Edna Lincoln, b. 14 Nov., 18__.
v. Clara. b. 11 Sept., 1860; m., Carlton H. Randall; d. 2 July, 1947. No issue.
vi. Nellie. d. 11 Jan., 1946; m. Dr. John C. Hick, b. 26 May, 1874; d. 3 Oct., 1934. No issue.
T-96. vii. Charles Philip. b. abt. 1890.

T-49. HENRY LEWIS (5) BURNETT ((Hiram (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) m. Prudence Trobine. He was a physician.
T-97. i. Rex Corwin. b. 15 July, 1880.
T-98. ii. Henry Lewis, Jr.

T-50. HIRAM ALLEN (5) BURNETT ((Hiram (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 15 June, 1852; d. 28 March, 1921; m., 1874, Mary Elizabeth Webber, b. 19 Dec., 1855; d. 14 Sept., 1929.
Hsbd.: A merchant and banker.
T-99. i. Stella. b. 1876. m., 1899, Charles Andrew Kinkaid, b. 1870; d. 1 May, 1948.

T-100. ii. Roy Webber. b. 12 Jan., 1878; m., 4 Oct., 1899, Bess Ewing, b. 10 Jan., 1880.

T-101. iii. Ralph Hiram. b. 1889; m., 1912, Eleanor Milton, b. 1887.
Hsbd.: First Lieut., QMC, World War I.
Wf.: A. B., Wichita Municipal University.

T-51. MARY ANGELENE (5) BURNETT ((Hiram (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 9 March, 1855; d. 12 Aug., 1902; m. Dr. John William Ross, b. 15 Nov., 1851; d. 5 Sept., 1899.
Children (surname Ross):

i. Henry Burnett (Harry). b. 22 Feb., 1879; d. 20 Feb., 1881.

ii. William Earl. b. 26 May, 1881; m. 25 Nov., 1913, Margaret Franks, b. 11 Nov., 1884. No issue.
Hsbd.: Retired freight agent. Scottish Rite Mason.

T-102. iii. Raymond Dudley. b. 10 July, 1883.

T-103. iv. Lillian Eliza. b. 5 Jan., 1887.

v. Harold Wallace. b. 24 Sept., 1889; m., 8 Dec., 1921, Katherine Swan, b. 23 July, 1889. No issue.

T-104. vi. Mary Emily. b. 30 July. 1897.

T-52. ELIZA (5) BURNETT ((Hiram (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 26 Oct., 1858; d. 25 Jan., 1936; m., 2 May, 1883, William Wallace Alexander, b. 13 March, 1862; d. 16 Jan., 1933.
Children (surname Alexander):

T-105. i. Erma Lee. b. 10 Oct., 1885.

T-106. ii. Ruby. b. 6 Aug., 1887.

iii. Fannie Burnette. b. 10 Feb., 1895; m., March, 1940, Frank Salisbury Bonham, b. 12 March, 1885; d. 27 Jan., 1947.
Hsbd.: A. B., Cincinnati Univ.; President, Y. M. C. A. four years. Judge, Probate Court, Hamilton Co., Ohio.

T-107. iv. William Wallace, Jr. b. 20 Dec., 1901.

T-53. MARY ELIZA (5) BURNETT ((William (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 8 Oct., 1846; d. 27 April, 1898; m. James Leonidas Cain, b. 12 April, 1838; d. 8 Sept., 1901.
Child (surname Cain)

T-108. i. John Gilbert. b. 23 March, 1880.

T-54. CHARLES (5) BURNETT ((Charles L. (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 23 Sept., 1869; m. 1901.
Hsbd.: Bookkeeper and credit manager; member Tuscan Lodge #360, A. F. & A. M., St. Louis, Mo.

i. Anna. b. 16 Dec., 1910; m. Charles Malcomson, b. 1907; d., Spring of 1946 in Nuremberg, Germany.
"Anna has no flesh and blood children, but has written two books, 'Yankee Doodle's Cousins,' and 'The Song of Robin Hood,' which Mrs. Burnett and I include among our grandchildren." (Charles Burnett)

ii. Carolyn. b. 14 Feb., 1913; m., March, 1940, John Pine Delavan, an architect of New York.

Child (surname Delavan):
i. Maria Terry. b. 17 Oct., 1941.

T-55. PETER HERMAN (5) BURNETT ((Dwight Jay (4) Peter Hardeman (3), George (2), James (1).)) b. 20 Sept., 1878; m., 20 Sept., 1905, Lola Dell McAllister, b. 12 Jan., 1886, dau. Alexander McAllister and Clara Godfrey. Retired.
T-109. i. Ethel Brownie. b. 18 Sept., 1908.

T-56. JOSEPH ROBERT (5) RYLAND. ((Letitia Martha (4), Peter Hardeman (3), George (2), James (1).)) m. Nealie O'Neal.
Children (surname Ryland):
i. Reis Ryland.
ii. Tacitus. b. 12 July, 1906; m. Hazel Lyndon. Retired stock broker. No issue.

T-57. DWIGHT EDWIN (5) RYLAND ((Letitia Martha (4), Peter Hardeman (3), George (2), James (1).)) b. 1 Aug., 1869; m., 23 Oct., 1907, Genevieve Pearl Cooper, b. 24 Sept., 1877, dau. Job Adams Cooper and Jane Olivia Barnes. He is in real estate.
Children (surname Ryland):
T-110. i. Jane. b. 23 Aug., 1908.
T-111. ii. John Findlay. b. 7 March, 1912.

T-58. RYLAND BURNETT (5) WALLACE ((Romietta Jewett (4), Peter Hardeman (3), George (2), James (1).)) b. 1855; d. 1911; m. Anna Louise Bradley, b. 1860; d. 1938.
Child (surname Wallace):
T-112. i. Bradley L. b. 7 July, 1885.

T-59. MARY ADELAIDE (5) WALLACE ((Romietta Jewett (4), Peter Hardeman (3), George (2), James (1).)) b. 2 May, 1857; d. 20 Jan., 1922; m. John Francis Sheehan, b. 4 May, 1847; d. Nov., 1919.
Children (surname Sheehan):
T-113. i. Peter Burnett. b. 6 Feb., 1888.
ii. Romie Wallace. b. 4 Oct., 1889.
T-114. iii. Wallace. b. 25 June, 1895.

T-60. ISABELLE BURNETT (5) WALLACE ((Romietta Jewett (4), Peter Hardeman (3), George (2), James (1).)) b. 14 July, 1865; d. 25 Feb., 1945; m. (1st) James Mervin Donahue, d. 1890 (?); m. (2nd) Richard Homer Sprague; d. 6 Feb., 1939.
Children (surname Donahue):
T-115. i. Isabelle Wallace. b. 1890 (?).
Children (surname Sprague):
T-116. ii. William Wallace. b. 26 Aug., 1895.
iii. Thomas Oxnard. b. 1896; d. 1922.
iv. Richard Homer. b. 1900 (?); d. 1922.

T-61. MARGARET AGNES (5) BURNETT ((John May (4), Peter Hardeman (3), George (2), James (1).)) d. 11 Dec., 1945; m. Fritz Jewel.

Children (surname Jewel):

i. Charles Andrew. b. 12 July, 1906; m., 22 April, 1944, Bertha Moeller, dau. John Marcus Moeller and Bertha Anderson.

Hsbd.: Service station owner. Served as Capt., Transportation Corps, U. S. Army, Aleutian Campaign, Pacific Theatre, World War II.

T-117. ii. Ellen Burnett.

T-62. DAVID MAHONEY (5) BURNETT ((John May (4), Peter Hardeman (3), George (2), James (1).)) m. Mabel Arques of San Jose, Calif.

Hsbd.: Lawyer, practicing in San Jose.

i. John M. A lawyer in San Jose, Calif.

T-63. CLARENCE PERCY (5) BURNETT ((John Jay (4), James (3), James Cunningham (2), James (1).)) m. Maude Beckly.

i. George J.
ii. William Lowrey.
iii. Clarence Percy, Jr.
iv. Lucy Clara. d. inf.
v. James Christopher. d. inf.
vi. Ray Howell.

T-64. ANNETTE (5) CONNELLY ((Mary Alice (4), James (3), James Cunningham (2), James (1).)) b. 14 Jan., 1866; m., 8 April, 1891, Rev. R. H. B. Gladney.

Children (surname Gladney):

i. Constance Burnett.
ii. Beckett (R. H. B., Jr.)
iii. Sara Alice.
iv. Dorothy Margaret.
v. Frances Annette.
vi. Edward Chesley. d. inf.
vii. Clarence Prentice. d. ae. 6.

T-65. NELLY TRACY (5) BURNETT ((James Christopher (4), James (3), James Cunningham (2), James (1).)) b. 11 March, 1875; m., 29 May, 1894, Hart Wallace, b. 22 Nov., 1870.

Children (surname Wallace):

T-118. i. Burnett. b. 2 Jan., 1895.
ii. Hart, Jr. b. 1 July, 1897; d. 22 Jan., 1919; unm.

T-66. JAMES CALDWELL (5) BURNETT ((James Christopher (4), James (3), James Cunningham (2), James (1).)) b. 7 Dec., 1879; d. 23 July, 1947; m. (1st) Jennie N. Cassell; (2nd) Dorothy Barker of London, England.

Hsbd.: Chief Petty Officer, U. S. Navy, April, 1917, until death.

Served in World Wars I and II as Chief Yeoman, in the Orient, England, Russia, and Virgin Islands. Attended Univ. of Kentucky and Washington & Lee Univ.

Children by 1st wf.:

i. Betsy. b. 24 Jan., 1905.

T-119. ii. James Caldwell, Jr. b. 2 April, 1908.

Children by 2nd wf.:

iii. Keith. b. 19 May, 1925. Entered U. S. Navy, 1942.

iv. Dorothy Bird. b. Jan., 1927.

v. Michael. b. 11 April, 1932.

vi. James Barker. b. 2 Feb., 1937.

T-67. HENRY POYNTER (5) BURNETT ((James Christopher (4), James (3), James Cunningham (2), James (1).)) b. 20 March, 1893; m., 17 July, 1915, Doris Louise Farrar, dau. Robert Wallace Farrar and Louise Estelle Talcott, b. 27 May, 1897.

Hsbd.: Graduate, Naval Academy, 1915. Served in World Wars I and II. Retired with rank of Rear Admiral, 1 Jan., 1947. Numerous decorations, including Combat Bronze Star Medal.

T-120. i. Robert Caldwell. b. 21 Dec., 1917.

ii. Doris Farrar. b. 18 Sept., 1924.

SIXTH GENERATION

For explanation of arrangement, numbering and abbreviations, see note on Page 147.

T-68. BURNETT (6) COBURN TURNER ((Marie Ada (5), Thomas Burr (4), Thomas Pendleton (3), John (2), James (1).)) b. 3 Dec., 1902; m., 23 Jan., 1932, Miriam S. Fechimer, dau. Henry Morris Fechimer and Emma Schloss.

Hsbd.: Architect. Major, Corps of Eng., U. S. Army, 1942-46; Philippines service; Army Commendation Ribbon. Princeton, 1925; Civil Engineering, Mass. Inst. of Tech., 1928; Bachelor of Science, Architecture. Member of American Inst. Architects. Res. Los Angeles, Calif.

Wf.: Grad. Vassar, 1927, B. A.; Chairman, Staff Assistants, American Red Cross, Los Angeles.

Child (surname Turner):

i. Thomas Coburn. b. April 6, 1949.

T-69. GILBERT (6) BURNETT ((John Calhoun (5), Theodore Le Grande (4), John Calhoun (3), John (2), James (1).)) b. 8 Oct., 1887; m., 1 June, 1918, Helen Wiseman, b. 25 Oct., 1895, dau. Charles Martin Wiseman and Ida Blemker.

Hsbd.: Lawyer; Judge, Jefferson Circuit Court, Chancery Branch, 2nd Div., 1939-1946; Director of Law, Louisville, Ky., 1946 on; Member State Highway Comm., 1936-1937; Capt., Inf., U. S. Reserves, 1917; Capt., Inf., U. S. Army, 1918-1923. Educated Louisville Male High School, 1905; Univ. of Va., 1908; Kappa Alpha Fraternity, Louis-

ville Country Club, Kamp Kaintuck. Treasures a set of Blackstone's Commentaries, signed by four generations of Burnetts who were lawyers. John Calhoun (3) Burnett wrote his name in the books 30 May, 1826; Theodore Le Grande (4) Burnett in May, 1846; John Calhoun (5) Burnett in October, 1876; and Gilbert (6) Burnett himself signed on 1 Jan., 1911. His son Gilbert Burnett, Jr., signed his name while a student at Princeton University, but decided to study medicine.

Wf.: Graduate Louisville Girls High School, 1913; attended Rosemary Hall, Greenwich, Conn.; the Finch School, New York. Member, Arts Club, Louisville, Ky.

i. Gilbert, Jr. b. 5 Aug., 1921; m., 10 Jan., 1947, Harriet Hildreth Dunn, dau. William McKee Dunn and Mildred Ely.

Hsbd.: First Lieut., U. S. Army, World War II, serving with O. S. S. in Asia and later with Military Intelligence with General Staff. B. S., Princeton Univ., 1943; attended College of Physicians and Surgeons, Columbia Univ. Member Sigma _____; honorary Scientific Research Society; Cap and Gown; Louisville Country Club. With Central Intelligence Agency in Washington, a highly selective assignment.

ii. Helen Adelaide. b. 30 July, 1923; m., 22 Aug., 1948, Phelen Cunningham Hawn, son of Mrs. Mary Davis Hawn.

Wf.: Educated at Rosemary Hall, Greenwich, Conn., Bryn Mawr College, and Radcliffe. Served as WAVE in U. S. Navy, World War II.

iii. Anne Elise. b. 6 Nov., 1924; m., 22 Nov., 1947, Hendrik Van Oss, s. Alexander and Mary Van Oss.

Hsbd.: Graduate Princeton Univ.; attended Columbia Law School. Foreign Service officer assigned to Dept. of State, Washington, D. C., as Acting Chief, Div. of Biographic Information.

Wf.: Educated at Louisville Collegiate School; Rosemary Hall, Greenwich, Conn.; Bryn Mawr College, and Radcliffe.

iv. Mary Elizabeth. b. 25 Sept., 1928. Educated at Louisville Collegiate School and Smith College.

T-70. ELIZABETH (6) BURNETT ((Theodore Le Grande (5), Theodore Le Grande (4), John Calhoun (3), John (2), James (1).)) b. 8 June, 1901, m., 2 June, 1924, Evan Thomas Fisher, b. 7 April, 1893. Children (surname Fisher):

i. Thomas Burnet. 26 July, 1925.
ii. Evan Thomas, Jr. 23 July, 1933.
iii. Peter Burnett. 26 January, 1939.

T-71. OLIVE (6) BURNETT ((George Elston (5), John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 15 July, 1867; m., 24 Dec., 1891, George Leitch; d. July, 1924.

Children (surname Leitch):

i. Lydia. b. 17 Oct., 1892; m., bef. 10 April, 1914, Marion Beaver.
Child (surname Beaver):
i. Marion Fluner; m., had child.

ii. Hadassah. b. 15 May, 1896; m. Joe Reigo.
Child (surname Reigo):
i. Josephine. Living, July, 1947; no further record.

iii. Erma Fay. b. 6 Dec., 1899.

iv. Minna O. b. 15 July, 1902; d. Feb., 1927; m. Jago M. Thomas.
Child (surname Thomas):
i. Marcella. d. Feb., 1927.

T-72. GEORGE EWING (6) BURNETT ((John Milton (5), John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 19 Aug., 1858; d. 21 March, 1930; m., 19 Aug., 1880, Harriet Davis, b. 24 Feb., 1863; d. 4 April, 1911.

i. Susan Melsina. b. 21 July, 1881; m., 25 Dec., 1904, George R. Boren, b. 18 Dec., 1880; d. 1 May, 1948. No issue.

T-121. ii. Byford G. b. 4 Jan., 1891.

iii. Alice May. b. 11 April, 1885; d. 6 Aug., 1898. Unm.

iv. Hal Alois. b. 9 May, 1887; d. 18 June, 1888.

T-73. JAMES COOK (6) BURNETT ((John Milton (5), John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 27 Sept., 1860; d. 23 Sept., 1924; m., 7 Oct., 1888, Evaline King, b. 3 May, 1867; d. 26 Jan., 1933.

Hsbd.: Grad. Bloomington Law School, Bloomington, Ill., 1893; license to practice in Ill., June, 1893; admitted to Colorado Bar 1 Oct., 1918; practiced in Illinois and Colorado.

i. Lela Mae. b. 28 Aug., 1891. Educated high school, business college, music college; holds offices in clubs; secretary.

T-122. ii. William Hallie Milton. b. 20 Oct., 1893.

iii. Charlotte King. b. 24 Feb., 1899; m., 13 May, 1920, Clarence Linden Phillips, b. 21 Dec., 1901. No issue.
Hsbd.: Retail merchant. Trained in World War I. Univ. of Colorado; Colorado College; business college. President, Little Rivers Business Men's Assn. Member Masonic Lodge, Kiwanis Club, Country Club.
Wf.: Business Asst. Member P. E. O.

iv. Lucille Melcina. b. 20 Nov., 1901; m., 1 July, 1933, John Erwin Carrothers, b. 28 Feb., 1888. No issue.

v. James Willard. b. 1 June, 1904; d. 20 April, 1906.

T-74. WILLIAM FREDERICK (FREDERICK WILLIAM) (6) BURNETT ((John Milton (5), John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 5 March, 1863; d. 18 Feb., 1934; m., 13 March, 1866, Ada Viola Cox, b. 10 Aug., 1865; d. 24 Oct., 1938.

T-123. i. John Milton. b. 27 Dec., 1887.

T-124. ii. Louis Romelia. b. 6 Jan., 1889.
T-125. iii. Bessie. b. 28 Aug., 1891.
iv. Frederick West. b. 17 Feb., 1896; d. 21 Jan., 1918, at Camp Doniphan, Okla. Corporal, 138th U. S. Inf., World War I. Talented writer of poetry.

T-75. JOHN MILTON (6) BURNETT ((John Milton (5), John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 31 Oct., 1866; d. 15 May, 1931; m., 18 Sept., 1898, Laura Jones, b. 11 Jan., 1873; d. 21 Oct., 1942.
T-126. i. James Lawrence. b. 9 Dec., 1900.
T-127. ii. Thelma. b. 19 May, 1903.
iii. Waldo Carlin. b. 23 May, 1907; m., 27 Oct., 1945, Arabelle Jayne, b. 28 Jan., 1913.
Hsbd.: Sgt. 400th Armored Field Ar., World War II. Awarded Bronze Star Medal for meritorious service in Europe; also battle stars for actions in Normandy, Rhineland, Ardennes, and Central Europe.

T-76. LIZZIE MAY (6) BURNETT ((John Milton (5), John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 27 Dec., 1868; d. 19 June, 1934; m., 30 Dec., 1888, Commodore Glasscock, b. 16 Sept., 1868.
Children (surname Glasscock):
T-128. i. Cecil B. b. 4 Dec., 1889.
ii. Mamie. b. 23 Nov., 1891; d. 15 Dec., 1913; m., 1911, Oscar Duncan.
Child (surname Duncan):
i. Eugene. m. 1931.
iii. William Fred. b. 13 Jan., 1894; d. 19 Oct., 1938; m., 3 July, 1915, Hazel Wright, b. 26 July, 1895.
Child (surname Glasscock):
i. Virginia. b. 23 April, 1919.
iv. Mary. b. 5 Aug., 1898; d. 17 May, 1915. Unm.
T-129. v. John. b. 17 Nov., 1900.
vi. George. b. 19 March, 1907; m., 8 June, 1928, Vesta Johnson, b. 8 Jan., 1908.

T-77. WESLEY HERMAN (6) BURNETT ((John Milton (5), John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 4 March, 1871; d. 6 June, 1936; m., 23 Aug., 1893, Mary Ann Morris, b. 15 Sept., 1871, dau., James Lee Morris and Mary Ann Roberts.
T-130. i. Hattie Ethel. b. 12 June, 1894.
T-131. ii. Van Cleve Herman. b. 21 Feb., 1898.
iii. Ruth. b. 6 Dec., 1895; d. 13 Sept., 1897.
T-132. iv. Morris Baker. b. 5 Sept., 1905.

T-78. JOSEPH E. (6) BURNETT ((John Milton (5), John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 16 March, 1879; d. 2 Sept., 1920; m., 5 Oct., 1901, Daisy Seat, b. 7 May, 1879; d. 29 Aug., 1947.

i. Robert Milton. b. 17 Aug., 1906; m. (1st), 28 June, 1928, Jeneth Brown; m. (2nd) Lois _____.
Hsbd.: Veteran of World War II. Served overseas.

T-79. ADDIE WALLACE (6) ((Elizabeth (5), John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) m. _____ Reynolds.
Children (surname Reynolds):
i. Joseph.
ii. Bessie.
iii. Ernest.
iv. Lease.
v. Ella. m. _____ Turner; 4 children.
vi. Charlie.
vii. Barney.
viii. Minnie.
ix. Robert.
x. Child; no further record.

T-80. KATE WALLACE (6) ((Elizabeth (5), John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) m. Alons Winterberger.
Children (surname Winterberger):
i. Louis.
ii. Ralph. m.; 8 children.
No details available.

T-81. EMELINE ARELLA (6) JOHNSON ((Minerva Jane (5), John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 6 Sept., 1859; d. 14 Jan., 1932; m. Joshua Samuel Howell Lewis. He is a farmer.
Children (surname Lewis):
i. Sally. m. Albert Apple.
ii. Mabel. b. 1 May, 1889; m., 3 June, 1925, Melville Kirtland Purcell, b. 15 Nov., 1887.
Wf.: High school teacher. B. A. degree, Milton College, Wis.; Univ. of Chicago; Univ. of Colorado. Member, Business and Professional Women's Club; D. A. R.
Hsbd.: Pharmacist. Member, Lions Club; high school board; Chamber of Commerce, etc.
iii. Ralph.
iv. Henrietta.
v. Child. d. inf.
vi. Child. d. inf.

T-82. CATHERINE ELIZA (6) JOHNSON ((Minerva Jane (5), John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 1 Nov., 1861; m. Delaney B. Grace.
Children (surname Grace):
i. Hugh. d. very young.
ii. Alice. d. at age of 9.
iii. Jennie. Liv. 1913; m. Hugh McGuire.
iv. Ethel. Liv. 1913; m. (1st) John Belt; 3 children; m. (2nd) _____ Kane; 2 children.

v. Lolla. Liv. 1913; m. Hugh Dorris; 2 children.
vi. Kata. Liv. 1913; m. John Jerrels.
vii. Gracie. Liv. 1913; m. John Ledford.
viii. Bessie. Liv. 1913; m. _____ Choicer.
ix. Mary. Liv. 1913; m., bef. 1922, E. Floyd Klever.
x. Clara. d. inf.

T-83. WILLIAM FRANKLIN (6) JOHNSON ((Minerva Jane (5), John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 20 March, 1865; m., 20 Oct., 1889, Missouri Jane Penninger, b. 15 June, 1869.

Hsbd.: Music teacher. Justice of the Peace. Venerable Consul, Modern Woodmen.

Wf.: School teacher. Member, Daughters of Rebecca. Several offices.

Children (surname Johnson):

i. Minerva. d. inf.
ii. Charles Ernest. d. inf.
iii. Lola Cecilia. b. 11 Aug., 1890; m. Fred Allison De Jarnatt.
Hsbd.: Salesman. Private, Quartermaster Corps, World War I.
Child (surname De Jarnatt):
i. Mary Kathryn. m. Donald Newton Claflin.
iv. Mary. b. Feb., 1893; m. Roy Harris.
T-133. v. Robert Lee. b. 4 May, 1895.
vi. Joe Ewing. b. 24 Aug., 1898; m. Donna Coggin.
vii. Frederick Morton. b. 13 July, 1900; m. Hilda Metsig.
viii. Charles Ernest. b. 12 June, 1904; d. inf.
ix. Pauline Victoria. b. 1 May, 1907; m. Loren Borun.

T-84. LAURA MESHA (6) JOHNSON ((Minerva Jane (5), John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 25 Jan., 1870; m. Dr. S. J. Blackman. In July, 1913, there had been four sons and three daughters.

Children (surname Blackman):

i. Noel. d. inf.
ii. Olive.
iii. Bond.
iv. Fern.
v. Nettie.
vi. S. J.
vii. John Ewing.

T-85. NANCY BLUE (6) JOHNSON ((Minerva Jane (5), John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 10 Oct., 1872; m. 31 Aug., 1903, Warner Reuben Bramlet, b. 16 May, 1870; d. 2 April, 1948.

Wf.: Taught school.

Hsbd.: Agricultural and educational leader.

Children (surname Bramlet):
T-134. i. Paul Warner. b. 24 Sept., 1907.
T-135. ii. Frederick Hezekiah. b. 25 June, 1911.

T-86. PAUL WARDNER (6) JOHNSON ((Minerva Jane (5), John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 23 Jan., 1875; m. Lura Burdick.
Hsbd.: Physician.
Children (surname Johnson):
i. Elizabeth.
ii. Margera.
iii. Helen.

T-87. FREDERICK BURNETT (6) JOHNSON ((Minerva Jane (5), John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 11 Nov., 1877; d. 18 Sept., 1944; m. Martha Louise Engenhause, b. 5 Nov., 1879; d. 16 April, 1943.
Children (surname Johnson):
i. Hazel. d. inf.
T-136. ii. Sibyl Marie. b. 17 Dec., 1902.
T-137. iii. Mildred. b. 7 Nov., 1906.
T-138. iv. Kenneth Fred. b. 5 Nov., 1916.

T-88. EWING MAIN (6) JOHNSON ((Minerva Jane (5), John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 3 May, 1884; m. 24 April, 1917, Lillian Eckel, b. 25 June, 1890, dau. Edmund Theodore Eckel and Louisa Sofia Scheibner.
Hsbd.: Pharmacist. Graduate in pharmacy, Washington State College. Past President, Rotary Club. Mason.
Wf.: Member, P. E. O. Sisterhood. Daughters of the Nile; War Mothers.
Children (surname Johnson):
T-139. i. Mary Lou. b. 25 July, 1919.
T-140. ii. Ewing Main, Jr. b. 8 Jan., 1922.

T-89. ELBERT (6) JOHNSON ((Eliza Catherine (5), John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 21 Feb., 1878; m. _____. He d. 3 Jan., 1900.
Children (surname Johnson):
T-141. i. Laura Burnett. b. 15 Aug., 1898.
ii. Guy Elbert.

T-90. LATTA ELLEN (6) COX ((Mary Matilda (5), John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 1 Dec., 1878; d. 11 March, 1939; m. Hugh Trammel, b. 10 March, 1876.
Children (surname Trammel):
i. Charles. Twin; d. 1 Feb., 1914.
ii. Philip. Twin; d. 1 Feb., 1914.
T-142. iii. Jean Elizabeth. b. 25 May, 1916.

T-91. JENNIE (6) COX ((Mary Matilda (5), John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) m. (1st) Charles Webb; (2nd) Edgar Burks.

Jennie and Edgar Burks both working in Children's Home, Mt. Vernon, Ill. Former in C. P. Burnett's store in Eldorado, Ill.

Children (surname Webb):

T-143. i. Elizabeth Lucille. m. Irving Brink.

T-144. ii. Anna Jean.

T-92. JOHN J. (6) JONES ((John J. (5) Jones, Eliza J. (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 22 Jan., 1878; m., 17 March, 1909, Elvira Crowell, b. 9 Aug., 1880.

Hsbd.: Farmer; carpenter; tax assessor for Eldorado Township, 1931-37.

Child (surname Jones):

T-145. i. Charles Elbert. b. 21 Jan., 1910.

T-93. EDWIN (6) BURNETT ((Charles Pinckney (5), Hiram (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 1863; d. 1892; m. Nannie Cummins, b. 1866; d. 1906.

i. Grace. b. 1888; decd.; m. E. Cederloff.

Children (surname Cederloff):

i. Burnett.

ii. Nancy.

T-146. ii. Guy. b. 1890.

T-147. iii. Edwin. b. 9 Nov., 1892.

T-94. ELIZABETH (6) BURNETT ((Charles Pinckney (5), Hiram (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 21 April, 1865; m. John F. Lynn, b. 9 Dec., 1861; d. Feb., 1946.

Children (surname Lynn):

i. Child. b. and d. inf.

ii. John, Jr.

iii. Charles. m.

T-95. LAWRENCE EUGENE (6) BURNETT ((Charles Pinckney (5), Hiram (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 9 June, 18__; d. 7 March, 1946; m., 9 June, 1900, Edna Lincoln, b. 14 Nov., 18__.

Hsbd.: Merchant, banker and realtor.

Children:

i. Elizabeth. b. 4 June, 19__; m., 7 Aug., 1929, James Crankshaw Jacobs.

Child (surname Jacobs):

i. James Burnett. b. 31 Oct., 1931.

ii. Daughter. adopted.

ii. Gail.

iii. Lawrence Eugene, Jr. m., 9 Nov., 1935, Frances Elizabeth Madden.

iv. Patty Jean. b. April, 1920.

T-96. CHARLES PHILIP (6) BURNETT ((Charles Pinckney (5), Hiram (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. abt. 1890; d. 15 July, 1922; m., 3 Jan., 1916, Madeline Eliza Land.

Hsbd.: Youngest child of Charles Pinckney Burnett, founder of business of C. P. Burnett & Sons Co., Eldorado, Ill., following his schooling entered the business with his brothers, who had assumed the continuance of it after the death of their father. Together they made a successful mercantile and banking business. At the date of 1 May, 1948, Col. Henry Burnett is the sole surviving brother and continues the C. P. Burnett & Sons Bank, having sold the mercantile business.

Charles Philip Burnett was a charter member of the Eldorado Elks Club and its first Exalter Ruler for two terms. He was also a Mason, and was buried at the Masonic Cemetery at Raleigh, Ill., near Eldorado.

Wf.:. An accomplished musician and teacher. Several years after widowhood she and their son Charles Philip, Jr., moved to California, where she continued to teach, and Charles Philip, Jr., married there.

i. Charles Philip, Jr. b. 1918 or 1919; m.

T-97. REX CORWIN (6) BURNETT ((Henry Lewis (5), Hiram (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 15 July, 1880; d. 29 July, 1943; m., 17 June, 1907, Fayette Wesley, b. 12 Feb., 1892, dau. Charles Henry Wesley and Julia Etta Newcomb.

Hsbd.: Chevrolet dealer and banker in Raleigh, Ill., until 1925. In 1927 moved family to Eldorado and became president of Saline Motor Co., later Burnett Motor Co. Member and past president, Rotary Club; also Mason. He was a musician, playing piano and several instruments; was bandmaster for years in Raleigh.

T-148. i. Henry Bruce. b. 25 May, 1912.

T-149. ii. Barbara. b. 11 June, 1914.

iii. Rex Corwin, Jr. b. 2 Feb., 1916; m. Louella King.

iv. Camilla. b. 1 March, 1920; m. Fred Harold Wasson.

v. Regina. b. 2 Dec., 1927; m. Harold D. Kirkendall.

Child (surname Kirkendall):

i. Rockwell D. b. 15 Aug., 1945.

T-98. HENRY LOUIS BURNETT, JR. ((Henry Lewis (5), Hiram (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) m. Kathleen Whitley.

i. Virginia Whitley. b. 18 Jan., 1918; d. 28 May, 1919.

ii. Kathleen Whitley. b. 16 Nov., 1919.

T-99. STELLA (6) BURNETT ((Hiram Allen (5), Hiram (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 1876; m., 1899, Charles Andrew Kinkaid, b. 1870; d. 1 May, 1948. Hsbd.: A rancher.

Children (surname Kinkaid):

i. Hiram Andrew (called Jack). b. 1900. Rancher.

ii. Lucile. b. 1903. Teacher.

iii. Lillian. b. 1905; m., 1927, James Blackin, Jr., b. 1902.

Hsbd.: Farmer.

Child (surname Blackin):
i. Charles J. b. 1936.

T-100. ROY WEBBER (6) BURNETT ((Hiram Allen (5), Hiram (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 12 Jan., 1878; m., 4 Oct., 1899, Bess Ewing, b. 10 Jan., 1880.
T-150. i. Louise. b. 17 Aug., 1900.
ii. Perry Allen. b. 21 Dec., 1901; m.
T-151. iii. Ewing Roy. b. 11 April, 1903.

T-101. RALPH HIRAM (6) BURNETT ((Hiram Allen (5), Hiram (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 1889; m., 1912, Eleanor Milton, b. 1887.
Hsbd.: Owner and operator, Burnett bonded warehouse.
First Lieut., Quartermaster Corps, World War I.
Wf.: A. B., Wichita Municipal University.
T-152. i. Robert Franklin. b. 1913.
ii. Elizabeth. b. 1915; d. inf.
iii. Harriett Annabelle. b. 1917; d. inf.

T-102. RAYMOND DUDLEY (6) ROSS ((Mary Angelene (5), Hiram (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 10 July, 1883; d. 9 Dec., 1933; m., 22 Nov., 1905, Imogene K. Ficklin, b. 25 Nov., 1883 or 1884.
Wf.: Artist. Educated Hayswood Female Seminary.
Children (surname Ross):
T-153. i. Raymond Dudley, Jr. b. 20 Aug., 1907.
ii. Jane. b. 7 March, 1911; m., 23 Dec., 1933, John Lockridge Davis, b. Feb., 1902.
iii. John William. b. 8 Jan., 1923. Clerk. High school education. Pfs., Medical Dept., 379th Inf., 95th Inf. Div. Purple Heart; EAME Theatre Ribbon; Combat Medical Badge; 3 battle stars. Member American Legion. World War II.

T-103. LILLIAN ELIZA (6) ROSS ((Mary Angelene (5), Hiram (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 5 Jan., 1887; m. 8 July, 1908, Percy Asby Thompson, b. 4 April, 1885; d. 19 Feb., 1925.
Hsbd.: Lawyer. First Lieut., World War I.
Children (surname Thompson):
T-154. i. James Ross (twin). b. 29 June, 1909.
ii. Martha Ross (twin). b. 29 June, 1909; m., 28 Nov., 1934, John Trundel Bower, b. 23 June, 1910.
Hsbd.: Electrician's Mate, Sea Bees, World War II, 1 yr. in Aleutian Islands, Okinawa.

T-104. MARY EMILY (6) ROSS. b. 30 July, 1897; m., 30 April, 1921, James Withers Davis, b. 23 Feb., 1885.
Hsbd.: Merchant.
Children (surname Davis:)
i. James Withers, Jr. b. 11 March, 1922; m. Alice Pelzer.
ii. William Ross. b. 27 July, 1927. Student, Washington and

Lee University, Lexington, Va.

T-105. ERMA LEE (6) ALEXANDER ((Eliza (5), Hiram (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 10 Oct., 1885; m. 7 Nov., 1906, Douglas Graham, b. 18 Dec., 1878.
Children (surname Graham):
T-155. i. Walter Alexander. b. 24 Aug., 1907.
ii. Erma Louise. b. 16 Jan., 1910; m., 7 Sept., 1935, Thomas C. Williams. Div. 1 July, 1943.
Wf.: Member A. W. V. S. Motor Corps. Received citation from President Truman for service. B. S., Athens College, Athens, Ala.

T-106. RUBY (6) ALEXANDER ((Eliza (5), Hiram (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 6 Aug., 1887; d. 9 Sept., 1936; m., 28 April, 1917, Frank Salisbury Bonham, b. 12 March, 1885; d. 27 Jan., 1947.
Child (surname Bonham)
i. Frank Salisbury, Jr. b. 7 June, 1918.

T-107. WILLIAM WALLACE (6) ALEXANDER ((Eliza (5), Hiram (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 20 Dec., 1901; m., 10 Aug., 1931, Henrietta M. Ahlenstorf, b. 17 Oct., 1902.
Hsbd.: Salesman for paper distributor. B. S., Kenyon College, 1925. Beta Theta Pi Fraternity. Member Wyoming, Ohio, Recreation Commission Advisory Committee.
Child (surname Alexander):
i. Eliza Burnette. b. 27 June, 1936.

T-108. JOHN GILBERT (6) CAIN ((Mary Eliza (5), William (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 23 March, 1880; m., 1903, Della Gram, b. 24 July, 1885, dau. James Leroy Gram and Amanda Ellen Cheek. Hsbd.: Retired farmer.
Children (surname Cain):
i. Philip. b. 29 Feb., 1904.
ii. James Leroy. b. 18 Aug., 1906; d. June, 1910.
iii. Hazel. b. 14 April, 1911.
iv. Lewis. b. 28 Oct., 1913; d. 22 April, 1942.
v. Lucile. b. 15 Jan., 1915.
vi. Mary Ellen. b. 28 Nov., 1920.
vii. John Lee. b. 13 Jan., 1923.
viii. Carolyn. b. July, 1927; d. Jan., 1928.

T-109. ETHEL BROWNIE (6) BURNETT ((Peter Herman (5), Dwight Jay (4), Peter Hardeman (3), George (2), James (1).)) b. 18 Sept., 1908; m. William E. Loone.
Children (surname Loone):
i. George William. b. 30 July, 1926.
ii. Barbara. b. 12 Oct., 1944.

T-110. JANE (6) RYLAND ((Dwight Edwin (5) Ryland, Letitia Martha (4), Peter Hardeman (3), George (2), James (1).)) b. 23 Aug., 1908; m., 1 June, 1933, Roy Marshall Byers, b. 2 June, 1904, son of Dooley Augustus and Dorcas Arene (Magness) Byers.

Hsbd.: Rancher; Mason.

i. Harriet. b. 22 May, 1935.

ii. Ann. b. 22 April, 1936.

T-111. JOHN FINDLAY RYLAND (6) ((Dwight Edwin Ryland (5), Letitia Martha (4), Peter Hardeman (3), George (2), James (1).)) b. 7 March, 1912; m., 7 Nov., 1936, Lucille McCullis, dau. Ralph Waldo McCullis, and Olivia Cook.

Hsbd.: Speculative builder. B. A., Univ. of Calif., Berkley, 1935. Has taken 18 degrees of Masonic work in a Blue Lodge and Consistory.

Wf.: Attended Denver Univ.; member Pi Beta Phi and YWCA.

Children (surname Ryland):

i. Olivia Jane. b. 4 Nov., 1938.

ii. Dwight Edwin. b. 25 April, 1942.

T-112. BRADLEY L. (6) WALLACE ((Ryland Burnett (5) Wallace, Romietta Jewett (4), Peter Hardeman (3), George (2), James (1).)) b. 7 July, 1885; m., 22 Jan., 1946, Margaret Ellen McGuinn, b. 29 March, 1917; dau. Andrew William McGuinn and Magdalene Ann Tirk.

Hsbd.: Lawyer. Captain, U. S. Army, World War I. Past Commander, American Legion.

Child (surname Wallace):

i. Revett Bradley. b. 13 Oct., 1925. Attended Stanford Univ.

T-113. PETER BURNETT SHEEHAN (6) ((Mary Adelaide (5), Romietta Jewett (4), Peter Hardeman (3), George (2), James (1).)) b. 6 Feb., 1888; m., 12 Sept., 1923, Anna Catherine O'Neill, b. 13 Jan., 1895, dau. Thomas O'Neill and Catherine Murray.

Hsbd.: District Tax Admr., State of Calif. Private, World War I.

Children (surname Sheehan):

i. Burnett. b. 26 June, 1924.

ii. Gregory. b. 3 Feb., 1928.

T-114. WALLACE SHEEHAN (6) ((Mary Adelaide (5), Romietta Jewett (4), Peter Hardeman (3), George (2), James (1).)) b. 25 June, 1895; m., 11 Aug., 1927, Mary Jane Keenan, b. 13 May, 1902, dau. Alexander S. Keenan and Laura Maguire.

Hsbd.: Lawyer. U. S. Naval Reserve, World Wars I and II. Retired from active duty as Commander U. S. Naval Reserve, Sept., 1945. Member Board of Governors, San Francisco Bar Assn.; member Bohemian Club, Olympic Club, Society of Calif. Pioneers, American Bar Assn., State Bar of Calif., and American Legion.

Children (surname Sheehan):

i. Wallace. b. 13 Jan., 1933.

ii. Peter A. b. 1 Aug., 1936.

T-115. ISABELLE WALLACE (6) DONAHUE ((Isabelle

Burnett (5) Wallace, Romietta Jewett (4), Peter Hardeman (3), George (2), James (1).)) b. 1890 (?); d. 1932 (?); m. William Henry Pool, b. 8 May, 1881.

Child (surname Pool):

i. Henry Lawrence. b. 11 June, 1917.

Research Aeronautical Engineer. U. S. Army Air Corps; Sergeant, Air Transport Service Command, Wright Field, Engine Research, 1944-45. Grad. St. Paul's School, Concord, N. H.; B. S., Harvard College, 1939. Master's degree in Aero Engineering, Harvard Eng. School, 1940. Member Hasty Pudding Club, Phoenix S. K. Club, Harvard Eng. Soc. of N. Y., Harvard Club, N. Y., Racquet and Tennis Club, N. Y.

T-116. WILLIAM WALLACE SPRAGUE (6) ((Isabelle Burnett Wallace (5), Romietta Jewett (4), Peter Hardeman (3), George (2), James (1).)) b. 26 Aug., 1895; m., 23 April, 1924, Mary Swan Crowther, b. 14 July, 1898, dau. John Albon Crowther and Anna De Forest Courtney.

Hsbd.: Executive Vice President, Savannah Sugar Refining Corporation. First Lieut., Corps of Engineers, U. S. Army, 1917-18, with Foreign Service, World War I. B. S., Univ. of Calif., 1917. Member American Society of Mechanical Engineers.

Wf.: Bachelor of Arts, Wellesley College. President, Junior League of Savannah, 1934-36. President, Board of Gould Home, 1939-45.

Children (surname Sprague):

i. Isabel Burnett. b. 22 May, 1925.
ii. William Wallace. b. 11 Nov., 1926.
iii. Mary Swan Crowther. b. 10 Nov., 1931.

T-117. ELLEN BURNETT (6) JEWEL ((Margaret Agnes (5), John May (4), Peter Hardeman (3), George (2), James (1).)) m. 17 Aug., 1935, Henry Tanck, son of Henry Tanck and Eleanor Josephine Barrett.

Wf.: B. A. and M. A., Univ. of Calif., Berkley; member of American Association of University Women.

Hsbd.: Radio Engineer, Design Div., R. C. A. Communications, Inc. B. S. and M. S., Mass. Inst. Tech. Member, American Inst. of Electrical Engineers, and Inst. of Radio Engineers.

Children (surname Tanck):

i. Elinor Josephine.
ii. Margaret Burnett.
iii. Dorothy Elizabeth.
iv. Henry Christian.

T-118. BURNETT (6) WALLACE ((Nelly Burnett (5) Wallace, James Christopher (4), James (3), James Cunningham (2), James (1).)) b. 2 Jan., 1895; d. 28 June, 1935; m., 7 Feb., 1917, Sunbeam Mason.

Children (surname Wallace):

T-156. i. Mary Mason. b. 8 March, 1918.

T-157. ii. Nell Burnett. b. 10 July, 1919.
T-158. iii. Lillie Blackbarn. b. 23 May, 1923.
iv. Elise Hempstead. b. 15 Nov., 1930.

T-119. JAMES CALDWELL (6) BURNETT ((James Caldwell (5), James Christopher (4), James (3), James Cunningham (2), James (1).)) b. 2 April, 1908; m., 2 Jan., 1937, Mary Elizabeth Fisher, b. 24 Jan., 1911.
i. Betty Caldwell. b. 21 Dec., 1941.

T-120. ROBERT CALDWELL (6) BURNETT ((Henry Poynter (5), James Christopher (4), James (3), James Cunningham (2), James (1).)) b. 21 Dec., 1917; m., 7 June, 1941, Patricia Vellou.
Hsbd.: Lieut., U. S. Navy.
i. Nancy. b. 21 Sept., 1944.

SEVENTH GENERATION

For explanation of arrangement, numbering and abbreviations, see note on Page 147.

T-121. BYFORD G. (7) BURNETT ((George Ewing (6), John Milton (5), John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 4 Jan., 1891; m. (1st), 4 June, 1912, Virginia Eleanor Whitley, b. 1 Jan., 1891; div; m. (2nd), 18 Nov., 1918, Eula Bellis, b. 3 Sept., 1896.
Children by 2nd wf.:
i. George Stewart. b. 20 April, 1924.
ii. Boren. b. 22 July, 1927.

T-122. WILLIAM HALLIE MILTON (7) BURNETT ((James Cook (6), John Milton (5), John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 20 Oct., 1893; m., 23 May, 1916, Bernice Edna Meredith, b. 30 Oct., 1895.
Hsbd.: Educated, high school. With Mountain States Telephone & Telegraph Co. Mason.
T-159. i. Marjalea b. 18 Feb., 1926.
ii. Hal Meredith. b. 28 March, 1928.

T-123. JOHN MILTON (7) BURNETT ((William Frederick (6), John Milton (5), John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 27 Dec., 1887; d. 13 Jan., 1928; m., 12 March, 1918, Ida Jean Murphy, b. 3 Feb., 18__.
Hsbd.: Newspaper man.
T-160. i. Cynthia Adah. b. 3 June, 1919.

T-124. LOUIS ROMELIA (7) BURNETT ((William Frederick (6), John Milton (5), John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 6 Jan., 1889; m., 6 Sept., 1915, Marion Clausen, b. 5 April, 1894.
T-161. i. Louis Roy. b. 11 May, 1917.
ii. Frederick William. b. 15 June, 1922; m., 4 Jan., 1947, Maybelle Arnold.

Hsbd.: In auto parts business with father. Enlisted Army Air Corps, 1943, and served three years. Was sent by Army to West Va. University for training in higher mathematics. Flight Engr., and had overseas service.

T-125. BESSIE BURNETT (7) ((William Frederick (6), John Milton (5), John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 28 Aug., 1891; m. (1st), 6 Dec., 1907, William Moody; m. (2nd) _____; m. (3rd), 2 Sept., 1930, James Duggan.
Child by first hsbd. (surname Moody):
T-162. i. Harold Burnett. b. 21 Oct., 1911.

T-126. JAMES LAWRENCE (7) BURNETT ((John Milton (6), John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 9 Dec., 1900; m., 12 Sept., 1922, Edith Bramlet, b. 7 July, 1899.

i. James Robert. b. 27 Nov., 1925; m., Aug., 1947.
ii. Barbara Ann. b. 13 March, 1928; d. 27 July, 1928.
iii. Mary Jean. b. 26 Sept., 1929.

T-127. THELMA (7) BURNETT ((John Milton (6), John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 19 May, 1903; m., 5 Sept., 1927, Kenneth Wise, b. 11 Oct., 1905; div.
Children (surname Wise):

i. Lee Burnett. b. 14 Dec., 1931.
ii. Opal Louise. b. 7 Aug., 1934.
iii. James (?).

T-128. CECIL B. (7) GLASSCOCK ((Lizzie May (6), John Milton (5), John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 4 Dec., 1889; m. (1st), bef. 1924 (div. abt. 1924); m. (2nd) Laura _____
Children (surname Glasscock):

i. Laura Lee.
ii. Billy Burnett. b. 27 Oct., 1945.

T-129. JOHN (7) GLASSCOCK ((Lizzie May (6), John Milton (5), John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 17 Nov., 1900; m., 3 April, 1923, Helen Kratky, b. 22 July, 1905.
Children (surname Glasscock):

i. Joseph Henry. b. 1 June, 1925.
ii. Chloe Jeaneen. b. 27 Sept., 1928.

T-130. HATTIE ETHEL (7) BURNETT ((Wesley Herman (6), John Milton (5), John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 12 June, 1894; d. 24 Oct., 1941; m. (1st), 15 Jan., 1917, James A. Greenwood, b. 13 April, 1885; div.; m. (2nd), 5 Oct., 1922, James A. Devillez.
Child (surname Greenwood):
T-163. i. James Herman. b. 17 Oct., 1917.

T-131. VAN CLEVE HERMAN (7) BURNETT ((Wesley Herman (6), John Milton (5), John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 21 Feb., 1898; m., 5 May, 1923, Rose Moore Schlessman, b. 14 March, 1902.

i. Wesley Dean. b. 22 Oct., 1925. Served, World War II.
ii. Shirley Joan. b. 26 Aug., 1929.

T-132. MORRIS BAKER (7) BURNETT ((Wesley Herman (6), John Milton (5), John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 5 Sept., 1905; m., 7 Nov., 1928, Evelyn Webster, b. 27 Dec., 1911.

Hsbd.: In Army Air Force 23 yrs. Served in World War II at New Guinea, Philippines, and Biok. Remained in service.

i. Donald Van Cleve. b. 25 July, 1931.
ii. Linda Lou. b. 12 Nov., 1946.

T-133. ROBERT LEE (7) JOHNSON ((William Franklin (6) Johnson, Minerva Jane (5), John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 4 May, 1895; m., 9 Jan., 1926, Stella Petrine, b. 19 Dec., 1893.

Hsbd.: Salesman. Served in U. S. Navy in World War I, as hospital apprentice, 1st class.

Children (surname Johnson):

i. Robert Mosling. b. 17 Aug., 1926; m. Ruth Himes.
ii. Dave Eugene. b. 26 Oct., 1927.
iii. Carol Olive. b. 22 Sept., 1929.

T-134. PAUL WARNER BRAMLET (7) ((Nancy Blue (6) Johnson, Minerva Jane (5), John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 24 Sept., 1907; m., 4 March, 1939, Della Rae Bluntach, dau. John Henry Bluntach and Helen Thedora Duff.

Hsbd.: Reservation Principal, Papago Indian Reservation. Enlisted in U. S. Navy, April, 1943. Military Govt. Okinawa, Philippines. Lieutenant. Navy Commendation. Bronze Star. Discharged Feb., 1946. Educated, Illinois College; Univ. of Minn.; Columbia Univ. A Mason.

Wf.: Registered nurse.

Children (surname Bramlet):

i. Robert Paul. b. 3 Oct., 1940.
ii. James Warner. b. 15 Jan., 1945.

T-135. FREDERICK HEZEKIAH BRAMLET (7) ((Nancy Blue (6) Johnson, Minerva Jane (5), John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 25 June, 1911; m., 24 Dec., 1936, Wanda Ivalene Thomas, dau. Oscar G. Thomas and Delma Church.

Hsbd.: Grade school principal. B. Ed., So. Ill. Univ., Carbondale, Ill. Member Kappa Phi Kappa, Educational Fraternity, National Education Assn. War Service: Sp. (T) 2/c, U. S. Navy R., 3 mos. Naval Training Center, Farragut, Ida.; 18 mos. N. T. & D. C., Camp Peary, Va.

Wf.: B. Ed. degree, So. Ill. Univ., Carbondale, Ill.

Children (surname Bramlet):

i. Nancy Sue. b. 18 July, 1942.
ii. Ruth Ann. b. 13 July, 1944.

T-136. SIBYL MARIE JOHNSON (7) ((Frederick Burnett (6) Johnson, Minerva Jane (5), John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 17 Dec., 1902; m. Ezra Glen Moore.
Child (surname Moore):
i. Richard Burnett. b. 8 June, 1923; m. Juanita Smith.

T-137. MILDRED JOHNSON (7) ((Frederick Burnett (6) Johnson, Minerva Jane (5), John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 7 Nov., 1906; m. Dick Gann.
Children (surname Gann):
i. Kathryn Lucille. b. 4 Oct., 1936.
ii. Ralph William. b. 2 Sept., 1942.

T-138. KENNETH FRED JOHNSON (7) ((Frederick Burnett (6) Johnson, Minerva Jane (5), John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 5 Nov., 1916; m., 10 Jan., 1941, Bonnie June Barnes, b. 7 May, 1921, dau. George Henry Barnes and Lilian Lee Gore.
Hsbd.: Salesman, auto parts.
Children (surname Johnson):
i. James Robert. b. 18 Jan., 1943; d. inf.
ii. Jerry Paul. b. 27 May, 1944.
iii. Judy Ann. b. 27 May, 1945.

T-139. MARY LOU JOHNSON (7) ((Ewing Main Johnson (6), Minerva Jane (5), John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 25 July, 1919; m., 4 June, 1942, Jack L. Jennings.
Wf.: B. S. Washington State College. Member Phi Kappa Phi, Mortar Board, Kappa Kappa Gamma, and P. E. O.
Hsbd.: School teacher; basketball coach. B. S., Washington State College; B. of Ed., Washington State College; member Delta Upsilon Fraternity. Served in World War II, Aug., 1941, to March, 1946, Major, Medical Administrative Corps.
Children (surname Jennings):
i. William Richmond. b. 23 June, 1944.
ii. Scott Ewing. b. 8 March, 1948.

T-140. EWING MAIN JOHNSON (7) ((Ewing Main (6) Johnson, Minerva Jane (5), John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 8 Jan., 1922; m., 5 Feb., 1944, Marilynn Jeanne Seitz, dau. P. Seitz and Hazel Thornton.
Hsbd.: Dental student. Served in World War II, First Lieut., U. S. Army Air Force, B-17 Pilot, stationed in England; 35 missions. Member Beta Theta Pi Fraternity, Washington State College; Pres., Sept., 1945, to Feb., 1946; Delta Sigma Delta, dental fraternity, Pres., 1947-1948.
Wf.: Grad., Washington State College, 1945. Member Pi Beta Phi Sorority.
Child (surname Johnson):
i. Michael Ewing. b. 4 Jan., 1947.

T-141. LAURA BURNETT (7) JOHNSON ((Elbert (6) John-

son, Eliza Catherine (5), John Milton (4); William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 15 Aug., 1898; m., 1 Nov., 1919, Guy Everett Johnson, b. June, 1895, s. Albert Johnson and Mary _____.

Children (surname Johnson):

i. Mary Leora. b. 1 Sept., 1920; m. William H. Ganske, b. 24 Nov., 1921.

ii. Guy Everett. b. 24 June, 1923.

T-142. JEAN ELIZABETH (7) TRAMMEL ((Latta Ellen (6) Cox, Mary Matilda (5), John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 25 May, 1916, m. 27 Dec., 1942, William Wendel Loos, b. 6 March, 1918, son of Peter Loos and Letta Dreier.

Wf.: A. B., Greeley's Colorado State College of Education. Member Tri Sigma Sorority, and various art clubs.

Hsbd.: Industrial Arts teacher. Summer occupation: Guide in Carlsbad Caverns. A. B. and M. A., Colorado State College of Education. Member, Phi Delta Kappa, a national professional education fraternity. Served World War II, 4 yrs., M/S, 465th Signal Battalion, Army Air Force; served in Pacific area, most major campaigns.

Child (surname Loos):

i. Cynthia Jane. b. 11 May, 1947.

T-143. ELIZABETH LUCILE WEBB (7) ((Jennie Cox (6) Webb, Mary Matilda (5), John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) m. (1st) Irving Brink, and (2nd) Marvin Patrick.

Wf.: Graduate nurse.

Child (surname Brink):

i. Robert Irving.

T-144. ANNA JEAN (7) WEBB ((Jennie Cox (6) Webb, Mary Matilda (5), John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) m. (1st) William Summers, and (2nd) Marvin Patrick.

Wf.: Proprietor of beauty salon, Sheraton Hotel, St. Louis, Mo.

Child (surname Summers):

i. Patricia.

T-145. CHARLES ELBERT (7) JONES ((John J. (6) Jones, John J. (5) Jones, Eliza J. (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 21 Jan., 1910; m., 23 Dec., 1936, Jewel Velma Overton, b. 31 Aug., 1916, dau. Thomas W. Overton and Mary Edith Jones.

Hsbd.: Bus driver and farmer; high school graduate.

Children (surname Jones):

i. Wanda Carol. b. 4 Feb., 1942.

ii. Brenda Joyce. b. 1 Oct., 1944.

T-146. GUY (7) BURNETT ((Edwin (6), Charles Pinckney (5), Hiram (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 1890; m. Ruth Carnahan.

Hsbd.: Was on the ill-fated Tuscana, troop ship, and saved the U. S. flag from the transport before it went down.

i. John C.

ii. Ann. Decd.
iii. Charles Henry.
iv. Nancy.

T-147. EDWIN BURNETT (7) ((Edwin (6), Charles Pinckney (5), Hiram (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 9 Nov., 1892; m., 23 May, 1916, Hallie Elder, b. May, 1892.

Hsbd.: Merchant. Joined the Navy very young.

i. Caroline. b. March, 1919; d. 19 Aug., 1940.

T-148. HENRY BRUCE (7) BURNETT ((Rex Corwin (6), Henry Lewis (5), Hiram (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 25 May, 1912; m. Virginia Ruth Stinson.

Hsbd.: Chevrolet dealer. Mayor, City of Eldorado, Ill., 1943-47. Univ. of Illinois, 1 yr. Past Pres., Eldorado Lions Club. Served World War II, U. S. Army, 1943-46, Corporal; bow gunner in a medium tank of 741st Tank Bn., attached to 2nd Inf. Div.; with First Army, European Theatre; Rhineland and Central European Campaigns.

Wf.: Active in Red Cross and PTA work.

i. Hal Bruce. b. 27 Aug., 1934.

T-149. BARBARA (7) BURNETT ((Rex Corwin (6), Henry Lewis (5), Hiram (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 11 June, 1914; m., 22 April, 1937, Bratcher Harold Taylor, b. 31 Dec., 1914.

Wf.: Attended Northern Univ., Carbondale, Ill.; School of Beauty Culture; St. Louis Academy of Beauty Culture.

Hsbd.: Parts Mgr., Burnett Motor Co. Vice-Pres., Rotary Club, 1948.

Child (surname Taylor):

i. Kaye Burnett. b. 18 Sept., 1938

T-150. LOUISE (7) BURNETT ((Roy Webber (6), Hiram Allen (5), Hiram (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) 17 Aug., 1900; m., 21 June, 1922, Vernon Kanrob Popp, b. 12 Nov., 1892; d. 27 Oct., 1935.

Children (surname Popp):

i. Vernon Burnett. b. 23 March, 1923.
ii. Betty Lou. b. 22 Jan., 1925.

T-151. EWING ROY (7) BURNETT ((Roy Webber (6), Hiram Allen (5), Hiram (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 11 April, 1903; d. 30 May, 1931; m., 23 July, 1924, Mary Ardinell McCaulley.

Hsbd.: Served in U. S. Navy, World War I.

i. Robert Roy. b. 7 May, 1925.
ii. Donald Rex. b. 14 Feb., 1928.

T-152. ROBERT FRANKLIN (7) BURNETT ((Ralph Hiram (6), Hiram Allen (5), Hiram (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 1913; m., 1939, Claire Thomsen.

Hsbd.: A. B., Kansas University. Served as Captain, Ordnance, World War II.

i. Robert Thomsen. b. Sept., 1946.

T-153. RAYMOND DUDLEY (7) ROSS ((Raymond Dudley (6) Ross, Mary Angelene (5), Hiram (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 20 Aug., 1907; m., 25 April, 1933, Virginia Stegeman, b. 17 Feb., 1909.

Child (surname Ross):

i. Raymond Dudley III. b. 18 Nov., 1934.

T-154. JAMES ROSS THOMPSON (7) ((Lillian Eliza Ross (6), Mary Angelene (5), Hiram (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 29 June, 1909, twin of Martha Ross Thompson. He m., 15 July, 1939, Margaret Elizabeth Reed, b. 30 Dec., 1912.

Hsbd.: Contracting Mgr., American Bridge Co. Georgia School of Technology, 1930. Member, Chi Psi Fraternity, Tau Beta Pi Fraternity, Pi Delta Epsilon Fraternity, Omicron Delta Kappa Fraternity, Engineers Club of Boston.

Wf.: Mount Holyoke College, 1934.

Children (surname Thompson):

i. Ann Reed. b. 11 May, 1940.

ii. Patricia Asby. b. 23 July, 1941.

T-155. WALTER ALEXANDER (7) GRAHAM ((Erma Lee (6) Alexander, Eliza (5), Hiram (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 24 Aug., 1907; m., 30 Sept., 1929, Martha Juanita Boswell, b. 21 Sept., 1908.

Hsbd.: Lawyer; Vice-Pres., People's Bank of Pembroke, Ky.; National Exec. Director of Laymen's Fellowship of Congregational Christian Churches of America; Chairman, Pembroke Business Promoters; City Atty., Pembroke, Ky.; Chairman, Natl. Council of Men's Work Secretaries. Member, Bar of D. C., and all Federal Courts and Supreme Court of U. S.; member, Bar of State of Ky., and Ky. Bar Assn.; member, Yale Law School Assn.; member, Internatl. City Managers Assn., and Internatl. Council of Religious Education. Grad. McTyeire Prep. School, Kenzie, Tenn., 1925; Kentucky Wesleyan College, Winchester, Ky., A. B., 1929; Yale Univ. Law School, LL. B., 1935; grad. student, George Washington Univ., Washington, D. C.; grad. student Benjamin Franklin Univ., Washington, D. C.; student, grad. and instructor, Dale Carnegie Institute.

Children (surname Graham):

i. Walter Alexander. b. 21 Sept., 1937.

ii. Ermaleen Boswell. b. 14 May, 1940.

iii. Lounita Elaine. b. 24 May, 1947.

T-156. MARY MASON (7) WALLACE ((Burnett (6) Wallace, Nelly (5), James Christopher (4), James (3), James Cunningham (2), James (1).)) b. 8 March, 1918; m. John Todd Laurent.

Children (surname Laurent):

i. Evelyn Todd. b. 17 May, 1938.

ii. John Wallace. b. 9 Aug., 1939.

T-157. NELL BURNETT (7) WALLACE ((Burnett (6) Wallace, Nelly (5), James Christopher (4), James (3), James Cunningham (2), James (1).)) b. 10 July, 1919; m., 16 Feb., 1942, Jesse Floyd, Jr.
Children (surname Floyd):
i. Sunbeam Mason. b. 22 Nov., 1945.
ii. Bill Wallace. b. 12 Sept., 1947.

T-158. LILLIE BLACKBARN WALLACE (7) ((Burnett (6) Wallace, Nelly (5), James Christopher (4), James (3), James Cunningham (2), James (1).)) b. 3 May, 1923; m., Dec., 1942, Charles Bright Moody.
Children (surname Moody):
i. Burnett. b. 23 Sept., 1942.
ii. Charles Bright. b. 11 June, 1947.

EIGHTH GENERATION

For explanation of arrangement, numbering and abbreviations, see note on Page 147.

T-159. MARJALEA (8) BURNETT ((William Hallie Milton (7), James Cook (6), John Milton (5), John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 18 Feb., 1926; m. (1st), 30 June, 1944, Howard F. Bowers, b. 12 Aug., 1928; div. April, 1947; (2nd), 1 Feb., 1948, Norman Hawkinberry, b. 23 May, 1923.
1st Hsbd.: Served in A. A. F. in U. S. A., World War II.
2nd Hsbd.: Saw active service in World War II.
Child (surname Bowers):
i. Shirley Ruth. b. 28 July, 1945.

T-160. CYNTHIA ADAH (8) BURNETT ((John Milton (7), William Frederick (6), John Milton (5), John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 3 June, 1919; m. _____ Overton; div.
Children (surname Overton):
i. Richard. b. 30 July, 1939.
ii. Robert. b. 8 Sept., 1940.
iii. Philip. b. 13 Aug., 1942.

T-161. LOUIS ROY (8) BURNETT ((Louis Romelia (7), William Frederick (6), John Milton (5), John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 11 May, 1917; m., 5 Feb., 1942, Sara Sue Rucker.
Hsbd.: Prior to 1939 was in Junior College and in auto parts business with father. In 1939 enlisted in Navy as flyer. At beginning of World War II was a lieutenant; then commissioned Lieutenant Commander; overseas service; transferred to Corpus Christi, Tex., Base in late 1940. Lieut. Commander, MOQ, DD-3, NAS, Corpus Christi Naval Base, Instructor in flying. Working towards full Commander rank in 1948.
i. Sharon Sue. b. 15 Jan., 1946.
ii. Louis Rucker. b. 29 April, 1947.

T-162. HAROLD BURNETT (8) MOODY ((Bessie (7), William Frederick (6), John Milton (5), John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 21 Oct., 1911; m., 7 April, 1935, Dorothy Simmons.

Children (surname Moody):

i. Betty Lee. b. 16 Aug., 1936.

ii. Child. No other information.

T-163. JAMES HERMAN (8) GREENWOOD ((Hattie Ethel (7), Wesley Herman (6), John Milton (5), John Milton (4), William (3), William (2), James (1).)) b. 17 Oct., 1917; m., 18 Aug., 1940, Virginia Lee Hall, b. 20 Feb., 1918.

Hsbd.: Served in World War II, U. S. Army, 1944-46, European Theatre.

Children (surname Greenwood):

i. Sandra Lee. b. 5 April, 1941.

ii. Hall Burnett. b. 26 June, 1943.

FIRST GENERATION

For explanation of numbering, arrangement and abbreviations, see note on Page 147.

T-2. HENRY (1) BURNET of Virginia, m., 5 Oct., 1780, Mrs. Elizabeth Shields. He was a Lieutenant and Captain in the Revolutionary Army, commission dated 24 Feb., 1776; Officers' Order Book No. 1. Will recorded in Pittsylvania Co., Va.

T-164. i. Elizabeth. b. 1781.

SECOND GENERATION

T-164. ELIZABETH (2) BURNET ((Henry (1).)) b. 1781; m., 1805, William Smith.

Children (surname Smith):

i. Martha. b. 1807; m. _____ Holby.

T-165. ii. John Henry. b. 9 Dec., 1809.

T-166. iii. James Blakely. b. 24 Dec., 1811.

T-167. iv. William Lynch. b. 24 May, 1813.

T-168. v. Patrick Shields. b. 1817.

vi. Mary Elizabeth. b. 1817; d. 27 Aug., 1833, unm.

T-169. vii. Elvira Ann. b. 15 Jan., 1822.

THIRD GENERATION

T-165. JOHN HENRY (4) SMITH ((Elizabeth (2), Henry (1).)) b. 9 Dec., 1809; d. 5 June, 1871; m. (1st), Rebecca White; d. abt. 1833; m. (2nd), Rebecca Jones; m. (3rd) Mrs. Deborah Belt January Hughes; m. (4th), 5 Jan., 1858, Elizabeth Barrett Gunnell, b. 9 Oct., 1822; d. 1907.

Children by 1st wf. (surname Smith):
i. Elizabeth. m. Henry Stewart.
Children (surname Stewart):
i. Lucy. d. young.
ii. Eddie. d. young.
iii. Shields. d. young.
Children by 2nd wf. (surname Smith):
ii. John William. m. (1st) Minerva Snowden; m. (2nd) Mary Ellen Mitchell. No issue.
iii. Lucy Ann; m. _____ North.
iv. Virginia Catherine.
T-170. v. Lawson David.
Children by 3rd wf. (surname Smith):
T-171. vi. Ada Debora. b. 17 June, 1855.
Children by 4th wf. (surname Smith):
vii. Child. d. inf.
viii. Thomas. d. inf.
T-172. ix. Mary Lena. b. 22 June, 1862.
x. Harvey. b. 4 Dec., 1863; d. 28 Oct., 1894.

T-166. JAMES BLAKELEY (3) SMITH ((Elizabeth (2), Henry (1).)) b. 24 Dec., 1811; d. 24 Dec., 1886 or 1887; m., 1833, Alma Johnson, b. 16 April, 1816; d., 17 Dec., 1879.
Children (surname Smith):
i. Preston. Unm.
ii. John. Unm.
T-173. iii. Emmett.
iv. James Burnett. b. 1829; d. 3 April, 1844.
v. Mary Elizabeth. b. 27 Sept., 1841; m. Capt. A. A. McQuiston.
vi. Sarah Ann. m. Elija Wells.
vii. Caroline. b. 1846; d. 1938; m., Joseph Spencer Golden.
viii. Lucy Marton. m. Thomas Akers.

T-167. WILLIAM LYNCH (3) SMITH ((Elizabeth (2), Henry (1).)) b. 24 May, 1813; d. 21 May, 1856; m. Martha Frazier; d. 1885.
Children (surname Smith):
i. James. Killed, Guerillas, during Civil War.
ii. Walter.
iii. Bethel. Went to Calif. during gold rush and disappeared.
iv. Adrian.
v. Marcellus. m. Frances Marrs.
T-174. vi. William Lynch. b. 8 Jan., 1841.

T-168. PATRICK SHIELDS (3) SMITH ((Elizabeth (2), Henry (1).)) b. 1817; d. 1857; m. Mary Shaw.
Children (surname Smith):
T-175. i. William. b. 1849.
T-176. ii. James Patrick. b. 1851.

T-169. ELVIRA ANN (3) SMITH ((Elizabeth (2), Henry (1).)) b. 15 Jan., 1822; d. 16 Jan., 1877; m., 16 Oct., 1842, James Hughes, b. 31 March, 1814.

Children (surname Hughes):

T-177. i. Elizabeth. b. 21 April, 1845.
ii. Henry Clay. b. 1847; d. 1894; m. Kate Hughes, b. 1848.
T-178. iii. Burnett (twin). b. 1850; d. 1935; m. Kate Moorehead.
T-179. iv. Berry (twin). b. 1850; m. Alice Smith, b. 1855.
T-180. v. Newton. b. 1855.
T-181. vi. Onie. b. 1857.
vii. Lulu. b. 1861; m. Virgil Dillon.

FOURTH GENERATION

For explanation of arrangement, numbering and abbreviations, see note on Page 147.

T-170. LAWSON DAVID (4) SMITH ((John Henry (3), Elizabeth (2), Henry (1).)) m. Mrs. Sallie Jackson.

Children (surname Smith):

i. Henry. m. Bettie Taylor. 2 daus.
ii. Virginia. m. John Cringan. 2 daus., surname Cringan.
iii. Byron. m. _____ Taylor.

T-171. ADA DEBORAH SMITH (4) ((John Henry (3), Elizabeth (2), Henry (1).)) b. 17 June, 1855; d. 13 Jan., 1948; m., 2 Oct., 1884, Calvin Hauser; d. 9 Dec., 1927.

Children (surname Hauser):

T-182. i. Deborah.

T-172. MARY LENA (4) SMITH ((John Henry (3), Elizabeth (2), Henry (1).)) b. 22 June, 1862; d. 26 Dec., 1929; m., Feb., 1885, Guy Rupert Murray, b. 8 July, 1863.

Children (surname Murray):

i. Percy Gunnell. b. 1886; d. 1889.
ii. Son. d. inf.
iii. Alice Lee. b. 26 July, 1889. Nurse, Research Hospital, Kansas City, Mo.
T-183. iv. Rupert Harvey. b. 11 Aug., 1891.
T-184. v. Elizabeth Barrett. b. 15 Sept., 1893.
vi. Mary Frances. b. 20 April, 1897; m., April, 1924, Jared W. Orr.

Child (surname Orr):

i. Margaret Sue. b. 19 March, 1934. Student, Junior High School, Richmond, Mo.

vii. Dau. d. inf.

T-173. EMMETT (4) SMITH ((James Blakely (3), Elizabeth (2), Henry (1).)) m. Emma Glaze.

Children (surname Smith):

i. Dixie Lee. b. April, 1891; m., Aug., 1929, Capt. Sherman Strong.

ii. James Reuben. b. Oct., 1901; unm., 1947.

iii. Ethel. b. 9 Sept., 1905. WAC in World War II. Served in India.

iv. Beatrice. b. 23 Sept., 1909. Buyer for R. H. Macy, New York City.

T-174. WILLIAM LYNCH (4) SMITH ((William Lynch (3), Elizabeth (2), Henry (1).)) b. 8 Jan., 1841; d. 8 Feb., 1918; m. Margaret Nutter Frazier.

Children (surname Smith):

T-185. i. Lillian Blanche. b. abt. 1889.

T-186. ii. Perris. b. 14 Nov., 1889.

iii. Roy. b. 23 Aug., 1891; d. 31 March, 1916.

T-187. iv. Floyd Lee. b. 8 July, 1894.

T-175. WILLIAM (4) SMITH ((Patrick Shields (3), Elizabeth (2), Henry (1).)) b. 1849; d. 1928; m. Fannie Kimball.

Children (surname Smith):

i. Thomas (twin).

ii. Bell (twin).

iii. Ervin.

T-176. JAMES PARKER (4) SMITH ((Patrick Shields (3), Elizabeth (2), Henry (1).)) b. 1851; d. 6 Jan., 1931; m., 24 Feb., 1880, Lillie Madora Hill, b. 5 March, 1853; d. 26 Nov., 1897.

Children (surname Smith):

T-188. i. Forrest. b. 14 Feb., 1886.

T-189. ii. Mary. b. 13 March, 1891.

T-177. ELIZABETH (4) HUGHES ((Elvira Ann (3) Smith, Elizabeth (2), Henry (1).)) b. 21 April, 1845; m. William H. Mansur.

Children (surname Mansur):

i. Henry.

ii. Robert. m. Elizabeth Finck.

iii. Charles.

iv. Lulu Mary. d. 1947.

T-178. BURNETT (4) HUGHES ((Elvira Ann Smith (3), Elizabeth (2), Henry (1).)) twin, b. 1850; d. 1935; m. Kate Moorehead.

Children (surname Hughes):

i. Ralph B. m. Vivian Gibson.

ii. John B.

iii. Jane. m. Arthur Craig.

Children (surname Craig):

i. Ralph B.

ii. Carol.

iv. James M. m. Winnie Washington.

Children (surname Hughes):
i. Henry S. (?) m. _____.
Children (surname Hughes):
i. Henry.
ii. Mart.

T-179. BERRY (4) HUGHES ((Elvira Ann (3) Smith, Elizabeth (2), Henry (1).)) twin, b. 1850; m. Alice Smith.
Children (surname Hughes):
i. Ernest. m. Erna Smith.
ii. James R. m. Rachel Asbury (Ada?).
iii. Elvira Ann. m. Adam Young.
T-190. iv. Edward B. b. 10 Aug., 1879; d. 1931.

T-180. NEWTON (4) HUGHES ((Elvira Ann (3) Smith, Elizabeth (2), Henry (1).)) b. 1855; d. 1925; m. (1st) Birdie MacGee; (2nd) Edith Sandusky.
Child (surname Hughes):
i. James Allen. b. 1853; d. 1929.

T-181. ONIE (4) HUGHES ((Elvira Ann (3) Smith, Elizabeth (2), Henry (1).)) b. 1857; d. 1941; m. Florence Givens (Duncan), b. 1859.
Children (surname Hughes):
i. Vera.
ii. Louise. m. Arthur Chenault.
Child (surname Chenault):
i. Mary Louise. m. Harry Hershey.
2 children, surname Hershey.
iii. Nancy. m. Byron Estes.
Children (surname Estes):
i. G. Byron.
ii. Jeane.
iv. Elizabeth. m. John Nicol.
Child (surname Nicol):
i. Janet.
v. Robert. m. Susan Akers.
Children (surname Hughes):
i. Bob.
ii. Betty Sue. d. inf.
vi. Ray. m. Juanita Starrett.
Child (surname Hughes):
i. Howard.
vii. Newton. d. young.

FIFTH GENERATION

For explanation of arrangement, numbering and abbreviations, see note on Page 147.

T-182. DEBORAH (5) HAUSER ((Ada Debora (4) Smith, John Henry (3), Elizabeth (2), Henry (1).)) m. Emmet Winter.
Children (surname Winter):

i. Francis. Res.: Louisiana, Mo.
ii. William Orville. Res.: Ann Arbor, Mich.
iii. Dau. m. James West, b. Marshalltown, Ia.
iv. Giles Smith. Res.: Columbia, Mo.

T-183. RUPERT HARVEY (5) MURRAY ((Mary Lena (4) Smith, John Henry (3), Elizabeth (2), Henry (1).)) b. 11 Aug., 1891; d. June, 1934; m., 1920, Edith Patton.
Children (surname Murray):

i. Ruby Lee. b. April, 1921.
ii. Guy Rupert. b. Dec., 1923; m. Beverly (?) Wesle. . He served on Saratoga and North Carolina.

T-184. ELIZABETH BARRETT (5) MURRAY ((Mary Lena (4) Smith, John Henry (3), Elizabeth (2), Henry (1).)) b. 15 Sept., 1893; m., 25 Oct., 1916, Claude E. File, b. 16 Aug., 1894, s. William Thomas File and Ella Gordon Willeford.

Hsbd.: Carpenter.

Wf.: Grad., Richmond High School. Attended Howard Payne College, Fayette, Mo.; also Missouri State University.

Children (surname File):

i. Mary Ella. b. 19 Sept., 1917; m., 24 Aug., 1941, B. M. Kincaid, Jr., b. 25 Oct., 1918.
   Wf.: A teacher. Attended Southeast Missouri State College.
   Hsbd.: A farmer near Stet, Mo.
ii. Philip. b. 22 Feb., 1919; m., 1946, Marie Baillot of New Zealand.
   Hsbd.: 1st Sgt., U. S. Army; served at Guadalcanal, New Georgia and Luzon. Head Instructor, National Guard, Waukegan, Ill.
iii. Alice Virginia. b. 26 May, 1920; m., 1941, Robert Elkins, Petersburg, Alaska, b. June, 1920.
iv. Billie Rupert. b. 9 Aug., 1921; d. 9 Dec., 1922.
v. Helen Elizabeth. b. 12 Oct., 1922; m., 1946, Calvin Edward Todd of Portland, Ore., b. 1912.
   Wf.: Receptionist. High school grad.; attended Chillicothe Business College, Chillicothe, Mo.
   Hsbd.: Supt. of Shipping Dept.
vi. Claude Edward. b. 27 May, 1924, Petersburg, Alaska.
vii. John Harold (twin). b. 14 Oct., 1925. Served in World War II, American Merchant Marine, Second Mate. With U. S. Army Transport in Europe, 1944-45.

viii. James Milton (twin). b. 14 Oct., 1925, at Ladd Field, Fairbanks, Alaska. Student, West Point Military Academy, 1945. Civilian worker in U. S. Air Service.

ix. Amy Kathryn. b. 1927; m., 1946, George Green.
Hsbd.: Student, Pacific College, Seattle, Wash.
Wf.: Student nurse, Swedish Hospital.
Child (surname Green):
i. Rebecca Lee. b. 30 Nov., 1947.

x. Thomas Lee. b. 1928. Corporal, U. S. Air Force, McDill Field, Fla.

xi. Robert H. b. 1930. Res.: Petersburg, Alaska.

xii. Frederick L. b. 1932. Res.: Petersburg, Alaska.

xiii. Jack. b. 1933. Attending High School, Stet, Mo.

T-185. LILLIAN BLANCHE (5) SMITH ((William Lynch (4), William Lynch (3), Elizabeth (2), Henry (1).)) b. abt. 1889; m., Nov., 1918, Howell B. Clark.
Child (surname Clark):

i. William Harold. b. 23 April, 1922; m. Shirley May Williams, b. 5 April, 1926.
Hsbd.: Lumberman. Entered Naval service, World War II, 21 Jan., 1942. Served on Saratoga. Aviation Ordnance. Honorable Discharge, 9 Dec., 1946.

T-186. PERRIS (5) SMITH ((William Lynch (4), William Lynch (3), Elizabeth (2), Henry (1).)) b. 14 Nov., 1889; m., 30 Sept., 1916, Lelia Seward, b. 1889.
Children (surname Smith):

T-191. i. Glada Ruth. b. 31 Aug., 1917.

ii. Perris Wayne. b. 21 Sept., 1919; m., 16 Aug., 1940, Norma C. Cox.

iii. Herman. b. 18 Feb., 1921.

iv. Billy. b. 16 Oct., 1925.

T-187. FLOYD LEE (5) SMITH ((William Lynch (4), William Lynch (3), Elizabeth (2), Henry (1).)) b. 8 July, 1894; m. Martha Lillian Foster, b. 27 Oct., 1889.
Children (surname Smith):

i. Van Noel. b. 12 Feb., 1916; m. Frances Elvira Frey Fellhamer, b. 30 Sept., 1911.
Hsbd.: Served 7 yrs. in Navy; No. Atlantic, So. Atlantic; Medit. and Sicilian Campaigns. Rating, Chief Boatswains Mate. Received Purple Heart. Occupation: electric lineman.

T-192. ii. Raymond Lewis. b. 4 April, 1917.

T-193. iii. Donald Foster. b. 15 Nov., 1918.

iv. Wilbur Lee. b. 22 Aug., 1920; m. (1st) Alma Odell; div.; (2nd) Ruth Wright.
Hsbd.: Served 7 yrs. in Army, Australia, New Guinea and Philippines. T/Sgt. Re-enlisted. At last accounts,

S/Sgt., serving in Yokohama.
1 child.

T-188. FORREST (5) SMITH ((James Patrick (4), Patrick Shields (3), Elizabeth (2), Henry (1).)) b. 14 Feb., 1886; m., 12 Oct., 1915, Mildred Williams.
Children (surname Smith):
i. Mildred Forrestine. b. 1 Oct., 1917; m., 20 Feb., 1946, Arthur D. Lynn.
Child (surname Lynn):
i. Mary Josephine.
ii. Mary Josephine. b. 30 May, 1920; m., 10 Aug., 1946, Francis Teterus.
Child (surname Teterus):
i. Frank.

T-189. MARY (5) SMITH ((James Patrick (4), Patrick Shields (3), Elizabeth (2), Henry (1).)) b. 13 March, 1891; m., 17 Aug., 1917, Joseph Smith Watkins.
Children (surname Watkins):
i. Lillian Amelia Watkins. b. 31 Aug., 1919. Student, Missouri University.
ii. James Smith. b. 11 Aug., 1921; m., March, 1947, Judy Hogan.

T-190. EDWARD B. (5) HUGHES ((Berry Hughes (4), Elvira Ann Smith (3), Elizabeth (2), Henry (1).)) b. 10 Aug., 1879; d. 1931; m. Ruby E. Garner.
Children (surname Hughes):
i. Frances E. b. 20 Oct., 1909; m. Fred Henderson.
Children (surname Henderson):
i. John Allen. b. 2 Feb., 1931.
ii. Sandra Lee. b. 25 Dec., 1943.
ii. Minnie Hume. b. 24 Dec., 1911; m. R. L. Brown, b. 25 Dec., 1911.
Children (surname Brown):
i. Wallace Edward. b. 12 Dec., 1933.
ii. R. L. b. 18 July, 1935.
iii. Edward B. b. 17 Feb., 1916; m. Florence Langberg.
Children (surname Hughes):
i. Carol Ann. b. 20 Sept., 1945.
iv. Chrystine Garner. b. 17 May, 1919; m. Norval Bryan.
Children (surname Bryan):
i. Jenny Hughes. b. 3 March, 1943.
ii. (Janice) Kay. b. 31 Dec., 1947.
v. Howard Frank. b. 10 Aug., 1921.
vi. James Robert. b. 17 Dec., 1922.
vii. Jack. b. 25 Nov., 1924; m. Corene Dickens.
Child (surname Hughes):
i. Sandra Jean. b. 25 Dec., 1947.

SIXTH GENERATION

For explanation of arrangement, numbering and abbreviations, see note on Page 147.

T-191. GLADA RUTH (6) SMITH ((Perris (5), William Lynch (4), William Lynch (3), Elizabeth (2), Henry (1).)) b. 31 Aug., 1917; m., 3 June, 1937, Dr. William Decker of Jefferson City.
Children (surname Decker):

i. Bruce Edward. b. 20 May, 1938.
ii. Kenneth Earl. b. 4 Feb., 1940.
iii. Robert Allen. b. 5 April, 1943.
iv. Madge Kirt. b. 30 June, 1947.

T-192. RAYMOND LEWIS (6) SMITH ((Floyd Lee (5), William Lynch (4), William Lynch (3), Elizabeth (2), Henry (1).)) b. 4 April, 1917; m. Louise Hills, b. 1922.
Children (surname Smith):

i. James Raymond. b. 21 Dec., 1940.
ii. Myra Louise. b. 17 Feb., 1942.

T-193. DONALD FOSTER (6) SMITH ((Floyd Lee (5), William Lynch (4), William Lynch (3), Elizabeth (2), Henry (1).)) b. 15 Nov., 1918; m. Mary Elizabeth Barham, b. 1917.

Hsbd.: Served four years in Navy, World War II; Iceland, Alaska, and three years in Pacific Area. Printer 1/C.

A printer in civilian life.

Children (surname Smith)

i. Donald Foster. b. 25 Feb., 1939.
ii. Mary Kathryn. b. 11 Jan., 1941.
iii. David Ray. b. 16 Aug., 1946

PART VI

ALLIED FAMILIES

NOTE ON ALLIED FAMILIES

While this volume is primarily concerned with the Burnett Family, it must not be forgotten that the Burnetts have been allied by marriage with many other families of equal importance.

Back in the Sixteenth and Seventeenth Centuries the Family of Burnett of Leys formed alliances — just to mention a few — with the Hamiltons, the Montieths, and the Gordons, while in more modern times the descendants of our own William Burnett have been allied with Morison, Forbes, Gordon, Storer, Chipp, Kip and many others.

We who are proud of our Burnett ancestry should remember that we are equally the descendants of many of these allied families, and in this should find added cause for pride and satisfaction.

Historical Sketches of Some of the More Important Families Allied by Marriage With the Burnett Family

SHIRREFS

The recorded history of the Shirrefs family commences in the 17th Century, with a William Shirrefs of Balfour, Putachie, Scotland.

Alexander Shirrefs, his grandson, fighting at Sheriffmuir on the Stuart side in 1715, was captured and kept prisoner for four months.

David Shirrefs, son of Alexander, was a wright (or builder) in Aberdeen, a deacon and Convener of the Seven Incorporated Trades, which means that he was the active head of the town guilds. He married Jane Lunan, of distinguished ancestry, and had eleven children, including a son James, who proved to be one of the most eminent members of the family.

Rev. James Shirrefs, D. D., born in 1751, was a graduate of Marischal College, Aberdeen, and Minister of the West Church of St. Nicholas for thirty-six years. For his biography and a description of the church, see Chapter 28.

The brothers of Dr. Shirrefs were also men of distinction. His eldest brother, David, went to Jamaica, where he became a planter and evidently prospered, for on his death he left an "ample and independent fortune" to his nephew and namesake, eldest son of Dr. Shirrefs.

Another brother was Alexander, an advocate in Aberdeen and President of the Society of Advocates.

His youngest brother was Andrew Shirrefs, proprietor of the Caledonian Magazine or Aberdeen Repository, and the author of several poems.

LUNAN

According to George Cadenhead, Esq., in his carefully compiled book on The Cadenhead Family, the history of the family of Montealto, and the change of the name through the Norman-French Mont-haut into Mowat, is well known.

He has assembled the known record of this family from the 13th Century as follows:

In 1242 Richard Montealt was a Justiciary of Scotland, and had a son who was Abbot of Arbroath.

In 1262 to 1266 William and Robert Montealt were Sheriffs of Forfar, and Lawrence Montealt was Rector of Kinnettles.

In 1289 to 1320 William de Montealto was a leading man in Scotland.

In 1382 Ricardus de Lownane et Pitfour was well known to the citizens of Aberdeen. In 1383 he sold his lands of Lownan and Pitfour to Alexander Stewart — a natural son of King Robert II — and in Stewart's charter of confirmation the name of the seller is found to be Richardus Mouet. He was successively chaplain, canon and chanceller of Brechin Cathedral.

In 1435 Dominus Laurentius Lownane had built a new school in Dundee without leave from the Bishop, and was rebuked.

In 1436 a Notary Public, a canon of Dunkeld, subscribed himself Walterus de Lownane.

In 1450 a John Lownane, a proprietor in the Apilgate of Arbroath, is a chaplain of Brechin.

In 1480 a Thomas Lunane is proprietor of Mongallie, and 163 years later there is a William Lunan in the same place.

In 1544 Agnes Lownan is the wife of Thomas Strathauchin, civis civitatus Abredonensis.

In 1544 Frater Duncanus Lownan was one of the Conventus of Deir, and subscribed a feu-charter in favor of William, Lord Forbes, and his spouse.

In 1588 Richard Lunan was laureated in Edinburgh University; and, in 1593, was appointed Minister of Marykirk.

Alexander Lunan was, in 1611, entered a student at King's College, Aberdeen; in 1615 he is capped with honors; in 1618 he is Humanist in the University; in 1626 he is Regent, and is also parson of Monymusk and thereafter of Kintore.

In March, 1632, he married Jean, eldest daughter of Sir William Forbes of Monymusk, and had one son,

William Lunan of Dallob, who married Barbara Gordon, daughter of Alexander Gordon of Merdrom, and had a son William, who married Isobel Thain and had a grandson, John, who married Jean Burnett and was the great grandfather of Amelia Shirrefs.

The Genealogies of Jean Forbes, Barbara Gordon, Isobel Thain and Jean Burnett will be found in the Appendix.

FORBES

In the account of the Forbes family in Paul's Scots Peerage, from which a large part of this sketch has been obtained, it is stated that the family dates from 870 and beyond, according to some traditions, but that other writers assign to them a descent from the royal blood of Ireland, a variation of this being a descent from a certain O'Connor

FORBES

Arms — Azure, three boars' heads couped argent, muzzled gules. (On a blue shield three silver boars' heads with red muzzles.)

Crest — A stag's head attired, with ten prongs proper. (Natural colors.)

Supporters — Two bloodhounds argent, collared gules.

Motto — Grace me guide.

or Ochonochor, who is said to have come to Scotland in the days of Malcolm Canmore.

It is most probable that Forbes as a personal name was assumed from the lands of that name in Aberdeenshire. These are said to have been in the possession of the family since the time of King William the Lion, who came to the throne in 1165 and died in 1244.

However, according to Burke's Peerage, Duncan Forbes, the first of the name of historical record, had a grant of the lands of Forbes from King Alexander III about 1271.

About 1306 the name of John Forbes or Forbees occurs in an English roll containing a list of demands made by English and Scotch partisans of Edward I for lands which, being forfeited by Scotsmen, they desired to be divided among themselves. The lands of John Forbes or Forbees were among those coveted.

Sir Christian, or Christin, de Forbes, Knight, is named in a grant to him by King Robert the Bruce of a third part of the lands of Ardache and a third of the lands of Skeith in the barony of Deskford, County Banff, in 1325.

After Sir Christian de Forbes the next on record is

John de Forbes, dominus ejusdem, who appears as a witness to two characters in 1358 and 1359, and had a confirmation of charters from King David II and King Robert II, to lands of Edinbanchory and Craiglogy in 1364 and 1374. In the latter year he was acting as Sheriff of Aberdeen. In 1378 he had a charter from the Bishop of Moray of the lands of Fynrossie on the loch of Spynie. He died in 1387 and was described as a "gude man and wise, mychty, and manly in his tyme." He was succeeded by his son

Sir John de Forbes, Knight. He is mentioned as Lord of Forbes in 1387, and as Knight in a letter from King Robert III in 1391. In 1394 he was appointed Justiciary and Coroner of Aberdeenshire. He died in 1406. He is said to have married Elizabeth, or Margaret, Kennedy of Dunure, by whom he had four sons, including

Sir Alexander, who succeeded him. Sir Alexander Forbes acquired most of the possessions subsequently held by his family, including a new charter to the lands of Edynbanchory and Craiglogy in 1402. He is described as Laird Forbes in 1406, and in 1408 was one of four Scottish chiefs who journeyed to England to tourney with English knights.

In 1411 and 1417 he was granted lands in the barony of Kynedwart and in the lordship of Aboyne. In 1421 he had letters of safe-conduct by Henry V to England, with a large retinue, to appear before that monarch and also to visit James I of Scotland, then in Normandy.

In 1423 he had a charter from the Earl of Mar of the lands of Alford, and in the same year a charter from Murdock, Duke of Albany, Governor of Scotland, of the lands and barony of Forbes, and also from the Earl of Buchan a charter of the lands of Meikle Fintry and others.

In 1423-24 he had letters of safe-conduct by Henry V to the presence of James I of Scotland, then at Durham, no doubt to treat as to the King's ransom and liberation, and from 1425 to 1439 he is recorded as

receiving numerous grants of lands in Easter Cluny, in the Earldom of Mar, and elsewhere.

About 1445 he was raised to the peerage, being styled Lord Forbes. He died in 1448. According to Burke the barony of Forbes is first in the Union Roll and as such takes rank before all the lords of Parliament.

Lord Forbes married, before 1423, Elizabeth, only daughter of George Douglas, first Earl of Angus, and granddaughter of King Robert III, and was succeeded by his son,

James, second Lord Forbes, who was one of the Lords of Session appointed to sit at Aberdeen for the administration of justice in 1457, and in 1460 he had a charter of the lands of Tullineath in the barony of Cluny from Alexander, Earl of Huntley. He died before 1462. He married Egidia, daughter of William Keith, first Earl of Marischal, by whom he had four sons, including

Duncan of Consindae, who married Christian Mercer, daughter of the

Laird of Ballief, Provost of Perth, and widow of Gilbert Skene of that Ilk, and became ancestor of the Forbes of Consindae, Forbes of Monymusk and other families of the name.

Duncan Forbes, grandson of the foregoing, obtained the priory lands of Monymusk, county Aberdeen, at the Reformation. He died in 1587 and was succeeded by his son,

William Forbes of Monymusk, who married Lady Margaret, daughter of William Douglas, ninth Earl of Angus. He died previous to 1616 and was succeeded by his son,

Sir William Forbes, Baronet, of Monymusk, who, in 1626, was created a Baronet "of the lands, barony and regality of Forbes within the region of Nova Scotia, North America." He died in 1661, and was succeeded by his eldest son,

Sir William Forbes, 2nd Baronet, who married Jean, daughter of Sir Thomas Burnett of Leys. From this union descended the Forbes of Pitsligo.

Jean Forbes, eldest daughter of the 1st Baronet, married Rev. Alexander Lunan, pastor of Monymusk, and was the great, great grandmother of Jane Lunan who married David Shirrefs.

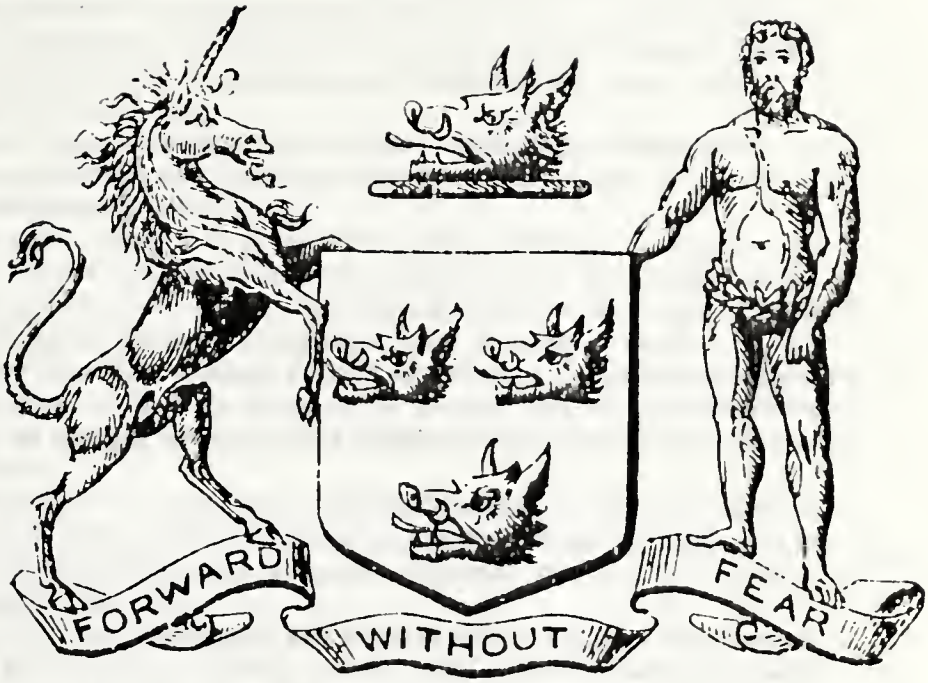
Jane Lunan was the mother of James Shirrefs, and grandmother of Amelia Shirrefs Burnett.

The genealogy of Jean Forbes will be found in the Appendix.

GORDON

The Gordons are one of the most illustrious of the historic families of Scotland. They have gained distinction both as statesmen and warriors, and have filled the highest places in church and state.

In the index of Sir James Balfour Paul's Scots Peerage, from which much of this sketch has been compiled, there are many columns of Gordons, including thirty-seven peerage titles. Among these are the



GORDON OF EMBO

Arms — Azure, three boars' heads erased or.
(Three gold boars' heads on a blue shield.)

Crest — A boar's head as in the arms.

Supporters — Dexter (left) a unicorn; sinister (right) a naked man wreathed about the loins.

Motto — Forward without fear.

Dukes of Gordon (now extinct) and the Earls of Aberdeen, Enzie, Aboyne, Huntley, Norwich and Sutherland.

It was from the Gordon Clan that the famous Gordon Highlanders were originally recruited, and this Clan was so powerful that its chief was known as the "Cock o' the North."

It has been suggested by some authorities that the Gordons were descended from a younger son of the family of Swinton, as the coats-of-arms borne by the two families were the same. If this descent could be established their ancestry could be traced through Ernulf of Swinton and Odard of Vanbrugh, up to Waltheof, the Saxon Earl of Northumberland in 968.

There is also a tradition of a Gordon in the days of Malcolm Canmore, who followed that King when he made his last foray into Northumberland in 1093.

On the other hand, it is believed by other genealogists that the Gordons were originally from Normandy, and that the founder of the Scottish branch of the family came into Scotland in the reign of David I (1124-53), from whom he received a grant of lands of Gordon.

However, the first definite record of Gordon as a surname occurs in Scotland about 1171, when Richard, or Richer, Gordon granted certain lands in his town of Gordon to the Monks of Kelso and to the Church of St. Michaels.

Sir Thomas of Gordon, son of Richard, made grants to the nuns of Coldstream, and received the rank of Knighthood before 1232, and his son, Sir Thomas of Gordon, younger, appeared as Laird of Gordon subsequent to that date.

Alicia of Gordon, daughter and heiress to Sir Thomas the younger, married her cousin, Sir Adam Gordon, who is said to have died on a crusade under King Louis XI of France in 1270.

Sir Adam Gordon, Knight, grandson of Alicia, was one of the first of the family to attain distinction and power. He did homage to Edward I at Elgin, 1296, was Warden of the East Marches in 1300, and envoy to treat for peace, at the instance of France, in the following year. In 1305 he was one of the Scots Commissioners to the English Parliament, also one of the Justiciars of Lothian, and Keeper of the Castle of Inveskip; and in 1308 he received a grant of lands from Edward.

He was at first opposed to Robert Bruce, who was then commencing to gain supremacy in Scotland, but in 1313 he forsook his allegiance to England and joined Bruce, for which he was rewarded by a new charter to the lands which he had previously held under the English crown.

In 1320 he was Ambassador from Scotland to the Papal Court, and succeeded in persuading the Roman Pontiff to address an epistle to the English King recommending peace with Scotland. For this he received a grant from King Robert the Bruce of lands at Strathbogie in the north of Scotland, at about the same time that Alexander Burnard, progenitor of the Burnetts of Leys, received a similar grant from the same monarch.

Sir Adam Gordon, son and successor to the distinguished Sir Adam, was one of the leaders of the army at Halidon in 1333, and his son,

John Gordon, received from King David II a confirmation of the grant of lands of Strathbogie made to his grandfather by King Robert I.

This John Gordon was succeeded by his son, Sir John Gordon, a distinguished soldier, who had from Robert II in 1376 a renewed confirmation of the charter of Strathbogie.

He died in 1395 without legal issue, and was succeeded by his brother, Sir Adam Gordon.

But although Sir John Gordon was not legally married, nevertheless he had two sons, famous in the Highlands as "Jock" and "Tam" Gordon, whose mother was Elizabeth Cruickshank, daughter of the Laird of Aswanly. This was not as immoral as it appears, as there was undoubtedly a "Scotch marriage," or "hand-fasting union," the offspring of which were not regarded as illegitimate, although they could not be recognized by church or state.

At any rate, "Jock" and "Tam" proceeded to found numerous branches of the Gordon family, which are just as proud of their lineage as are the Earls of Huntley and Aberdeen.

From "Jock" Gordon, the elder of these sons, descended Barbara Gordon, wife of William Lunan, and ancestress of Amelia Shirrefs.

The genealogy of Barbara Gordon will be found in the Appendix.

MORISON

According to L. A. Morrison's History of the Morison or Morrison Family, published in Boston in 1880, the family is very numerous in Scotland and the name has been a fixed surname there and in the adjacent Island of Lewis for many centuries, probably for a thousand years.

It is an old name in the Counties of Lincoln, Hertfordshire and Lancashire, England, where persons of the name several centuries ago were knighted and received coats of arms.

The family has spread over England, Ireland and America. It appears to be evident that all of the name sprang from the same stock and have a common origin.

The Island of Lewis on the West coast of Scotland is undoubtedly the place where the family originated, though its founder was probably of Norwegian origin.

In regard to the origin of the family, Captain F. W. L. Thomas, R.N., Vice President of the Society of Antiquaries of Scotland, quotes from a "Description of the Lewis by John Morisone, Indweller there," written presumably between 1678 and 1688, as follows:

> "The first and most ancient inhabitants of this country were three men of three several races, viz., Mores, son of Kennanns, whom the Irish historians call Makurich, whom they make to be son to one of the Kings of Norway, some of whose posteritie remains in the land to this day. All the Morisons in Scotland may challenge their descent from this man."

The chief of the Clan Morison was hereditary judge or brieve of

Lewis and continued to hold that office until the beginning of the Seventeenth Century. This was an office of great antiquity and great power, similar to the office of Deemster in the Isle of Man, where on assuming office he swore to administer justice between man and man as evenly as the backbone of the herring lies between the two sides of the fish.

His presence, whether in house or field, on horseback or on foot, constituted a court. He was judge in cases of life and death as well as the most trifling contentions. Wherever he was present the abused party could lay his complaint before him. The plaintiff placed his foot upon that of the defendant and held it there until judgment was rendered. Both in Lewis and in Man the decisions seem to have been accepted without reserve.

Capt. Thomas states that the history of the Western Isles began in 563, with the advent of Saint Columba, and that the Scandinavian occupation commenced in 795 and continued until 1266, when the islands were ceded by treaty to Scotland.

The recorded genealogy of Amelia Morison, mother of Amelia Shirrefs, begins with her grandfather, James Morison, who was born in 1665 and was Provost of Aberdeen in 1731-32.

James Morison of Elsick, fifth son of the above James Morison, was also Provost of Aberdeen, in the critical years 1745-46 and again in 1752-53. It will be remembered that the year 1745 was marked by the Jacobite Rebellion under "Bonnie Prince Charlie." The Provost was loyal to the King, and when Aberdeen was threatened by the Jacobite forces he sent the town's ammunition out to sea so that it would not fall into the hands of the enemy or the local sympathizers. When this became known he saved his life only by escaping over the house-tops.

He was born in 1708 and died in 1786. He married Isobel Dyce, eldest daughter of James Dyce of Disblair, merchant in Aberdeen, and had five sons and eleven daughters.

The tenth daughter was Amelia, wife of Rev. James Shirrefs and mother of Amelia Shirrefs who married Robert Burnett.

The genealogy of Amelia Morison, with alliances, will be found in the Appendix.

BALMARENO

Gen. James George Balmain, husband of Jane Farquhar Burnett, had an ancient and distinguished lineage — the Balmareno branch of the Elphinstone (or Elphingstone) family, the latter dating back to the early part of the 13th Century.

According to Paul's Scots Peerage[1], the Honorable James Elphinstone, third son of Robert, third Lord Elphinstone, was Secretary of State under James VI, and was created Lord Balmerinoch (afterwards spelled Balmareno) in 1603. He prepared a letter to the Pope in the King's name, which the King signed without examining it (so he claimed).

When this letter became known it caused a storm of protest, and, in

order to save the King embarrassment, Lord Balmareno was persuaded to take the blame, upon the assurance that he would be subjected to no penalty. In spite of this promise he was tried for treason and condemned to be beheaded and quartered and his title and estates forfeited. Curiously enough, no time was fixed for the execution of the death sentence, and it was never carried out.

John, second Lord Balmareno, was restored to the peerage and to his father's estates, but was a leading opponent of the Government, and was eventually tried by jury for "uttering a document tending to render the King and Government odious." He was convicted by a majority of one, but was subsequently pardoned. He was a man of great ability, and was unanimously elected President of the Scottish Parliament, 1641, and subsequently made a Privy Councillor.

James, fifth Lord Balmareno and fourth Lord Coupar, was reputed to be the best judge in Scotland.

Arthur, sixth Lord Balmareno and fifth Lord Coupar, was born in 1688, and adopted the military profession. He fought for the King at Sheriffmoor in the rebellion of 1715, but afterwards resigned his commission and went over to the Jacobites. After the collapse of this rebellion he escaped to France, but was finally pardoned and returned home after an absence of eighteen years.

On the outbreak of the Rebellion of 1745 he joined the standard of "Bonnie Prince Charlie," and in January, 1746, while the rebel army was besieging Stirling, he succeeded to the titles of Lord Balmareno and Lord Coupar upon the death of his brother.

He surrendered at Culloden and was taken to London and confined in the Tower, with the Earls of Kilmarnock and Cromarty. He was convicted of high treason and beheaded in the Tower in 1746 — one of the last to suffer death upon the famous block.

According to Paul's Scots Peerage he married Margaret, daughter of Capt. Chalmers (or Chambers), but had no issue by her, "and thus the male line of this branch of the Elphinstone family, which had suffered so many vicissitudes of fortune, became extinct. The title and estates were forfeited."

However, Cousin Elizabeth Howse, whose family was quite intimate with the Balmains, has given me a different version. According to her Capt. F. N. Balmain, H. C. T. (Honorable East Indian Company's Troops), the father of Gen. Balmain, was a son of the unfortunate Balmareno, but took the name of Balmain during the family's banishment, and eventually came into the title. I have not been able to confirm this from any historical sources available to me.

She told me that Capt. Balmain bought land in Sydney, Australia, hoping to gain enough money to "support the title." The man who represented him sold the land off in building lots and used the money. Upon exposure this man committed suicide.

That particular suburb of Sydney is still called Balmain, and was visited by Cousin Grace Hine of Johannesburg on a trip to Australia in 1936-37. She reported that the land was very valuable at that time.

STORER

The progenitor of the Storer family in American was Augustine Storer, who came to this country in 1629. He was a son of Rev. Thomas Storer, Vicar of Bilbsby, Lincolnshire, England.

William Storer of Dover, Maine, was a son of Augustine, and is supposed to have come to America with him.

Lieut. Joseph Storer of Wells, Maine (1648-1730), was a son of William, and one of the most distinguished members of the family. According to The Storer and Ayrault Families, by Malcolm Storer, Boston, 1927, Joseph Storer fought as an Ensign in the Indian War of 1675 (King Phillip's War), and in 1679 he built a house in Wells, with palisades and fortifications, which was known far and wide as "Storer's Strong House," and proved to be of vital importance to the whole Province of Massachusetts, of which Maine was then a part.

Ordinarily it could accommodate twenty-five persons, but in times of stress several hundred could find refuge within the palisades, within which also a number of cattle could be driven. Eventually there were six such forts at Wells, though none as strong as "Storer's."

In construction it was typical of early forts. It was of two stories, the upper projecting over the lower so that defenders could pour boiling water upon the heads of any attackers who might reach the walls of the building. The lower story had loopholes but no windows, and the oak door was stout enough to resist fire or hatchets. Flankers or watch towers at the corners commanded all sides of the building, and these in turn were well provided with loopholes. Inside the stockade were a number of cabins to accommodate families near enough to the fort to seek refuge at the first warning of a raid.

In the years succeeding 1685 there was ample warning that further trouble with the Indians was inevitable. Three times all the garrisons to the eastward had to be abandoned, and Wells was practically the easternmost frontier post. At the outbreak of hostilities in 1689 (de Castine's War), the whole colony depended upon Wells for its safety, and Joseph Storer's Strong House was the keystone to the safety of Wells.

Bourne's History of Wells and Kennebunk, published in 1875, says of him:

> "Storer was active for the defense of the Province, encouraging the people to maintain their ground, giving up to some of the inhabitants tillage land near the fort for cultivation as well as pasture for their cattle . . . .
>
> "Perhaps it may be said that to him more than to any other man was the Province indebted for its preservation from entire destruction."

These troubles continued for several years, culminating in a massacre at Wells in 1703. At this time Joseph Storer's daughter Mary, a comely girl of eighteen, with her friend Esther Wheelwright and a girl named Parsons, were carried off by the Indians and taken to Canada. On the march, when provisions ran low, the Indians proposed to roast

the Parsons girl for dinner, but happily, in exchange for a gun, they obtained less gruesome food from a wandering party of Mohawks.

After some months of captivity the girls were ransomed by the indefatigable Jesuit priest, Pere Bigot. There is a tradition in the family that he placed them in the Ursuline Convent in Quebec and that Esther Wheelwright subsequently became Mother Superior, and a power in Canada.

In 1708 Mary Storer was baptized into the Roman Catholic faith and in the same year married Jean Gaultier (dit St. Germaine, Gentilhomme), and bore him ten children. The young couple soon dropped the name Gaultier and became known as St. Germain.

Col. John Storer of Wells (1694-1768), son of Lieut. Joseph Storer, was a distinguished soldier, a man of education and of note in the community. According to Malcolm Storer's book already mentioned, he was an extensive land-owner and a prosperous builder and owner of ships and mills. In 1742 he was Town Treasurer and in his later years was Judge of the Inferior Court, a representative of the General Court, and stood at the head of the local aristocracy.

His military service was notable, and centered around the expedition against the French stronghold of Louisburgh in 1745. Ordered by Sir William Pepperell to enlist a company at Wells, his reputation and personal popularity were such that he got all the men he wanted in a single day, practically all from Wells and ranging in age from 16 to 61.

According to Bourne's History of Wells and Kennebunk, in the siege of Louisburgh, which lasted for fifty days and finally broke the power of the French in Canada, Col. Storer was Pepperell's right-hand man, and was indefatigable.

Capt. John Storer of Wells (1727-1764), son of Col. John Storer, was a shipbuilder and merchant and a highly educated man, with degrees of Bachelor of Arts and Master of Arts from Harvard in 1745. His wife was Mary Langdon, sister of the Governor of New Hampshire. He had four sons, including a son Ebenezer, an officer in the Continental Army.

According to the Christian Mirror of Gorham, Maine, in an obituary published in 1846, Ebenezer Storer of Wells (1758-1846) left home in April, 1776, when only seventeen, to enlist in the Continental Army, with a small bundle of clothes in his hand and no funds except a pistareen in money (about twenty cents) and a silver spoon, which had been given to him on account of his name. He made his way on foot to the headquarters of the army at Cambridge, a distance of more than eighty miles, and offered himself as a volunteer. Having a fair education he obtained the post of a Quartermaster Sergeant, and soon rose to the rank of Ensign and then Lieutenant. Subsequently he became a staff officer, with rank of First Lieutenant, and assigned to the duties of Paymaster and Clothier, in which capacity he served to the end of the war, under Gen. Washington, for whom he had the highest veneration.

He was present at the surrender of Burgoyne and at the execution of Andre. He was at the Battle of Monmouth and suffered in winter

quarters at Valley Forge. For a long time he was stationed at West Point and at Newburgh, and was at Newburgh when peace was proclaimed. He performed his exacting duties with entire satisfaction to his commanding officers, and at the close of the war became a member of the Society of the Cincinnati.

After the war he was an active merchant in Portland, Maine, and afterwards in New York City. He finally retired to Gorham, Maine, where he died in his eighty-eighth year.

He was twice married and had a large family, including a son Ebenezer, a physician in New York City, who had a son Edward, who married Anna Amelia Burnett.

A detailed genealogy of Edward Storer will be found in the Appendix.

CARWARDINE

The family of Carwardine, from which Evelyn Budge Carwardine, wife of William Warder Hine, is descended, is ancient and important. It is supposed to have been of Norman origin and to have come to England with William the Conqueror. The Carwardine progenitor was knighted on the field of battle — believed to have been the Battle of Agincourt, 1415 — and there awarded by Henry V a coat-of-arms, described in Berry's Pedigrees of Essex Families, page 114, as follows (with free translation):

Arms — Sable, a long bow bent in Bend proper between two Pheons argent. (On a black shield, a long bow, bent, in natural colors, on a broad band, between two silver darts.)

Crest — A wolf passant holding in the mouth an arrow with point embrued, all proper. (A wolf walking past, holding in the mouth an arrow dropping blood, all in natural colors.)

Motto — On in the right.

According to the Harleian Society Publications, Vol. 14, p. 667, Sir Thomas Carwardine was Master of the Revels to King Henry VIII, and, at a later date, according to tradition, the family was distantly connected with Oliver Cromwell.

In the latter part of the 18th Century, Penelope Carwardine — afterwards Mrs. Butler — sister of Rev. Thomas Carwardine, Vicar of Earl's Colne, was a miniature painter and a close friend of Joshua Reynolds, according to the Dictionary of National Biography, vol. iii, p. 1148 (New York & London, 1908). Sir Joshua painted a portrait of one of her sisters as a present for her, and she herself was painted by Romney and other famous artists. Evelyn Carwardine's great grandmother was painted by Romney under the title of "Mother and Child."

The Carwardine estate in Essex, which remained in the family until after the death of Evelyn Carwardine's grandfather, was known as "The Priory," and was doubtless a part of the ancient religious house of that name founded by Aubrey de Vere I, grandfather of the first

Earl of Oxford, probably before 1090, and confirmed by the King before August 1111. Aubrey died, 1112, at Colne Priory, and is buried in the church there. (Complete Peerage, by G. E. C., vol. x, p. 193.) In the same place are interred the remains or effigies of the succeeding Earls.

CHIPP AND ALLIANCES

According to The Chipp Family in England and America, by the present author, the Chipp family goes back to the Norman Conquest, and was intimately associated with some of the most colorful periods of English and American history.

Through its matrimonial alliances it is connected with many of the oldest families in America. These date from medieval times in Holland, Belgium, France, Germany, Norway, England, Ireland and Scotland. Some were of noble birth.

The name was originally de Chepe. Gradually it was changed to Chepe, then Chippe, and finally Chipp. These names occur in the official records of England from the 13th to the 18th Centuries.

In the 14th Century John Chepe was chaplain to Edward III, and John Chippe was deputy Steward of the royal household of Queen Philippa. Later John and Roger Chippe were appointed by Edward III Ushers of the King's Wardrobe for life, and were subsequently reappointed for life by Edward's successor, Richard II.

An Usher of the Wardrobe was a much more important officer in the Middle Ages than would now appear from the title. The King's Wardrobe was a third great department of state, touching every branch of administration and finance.

John Chipp, the founder of the family in America, was born in London, 29 January, 1721, and emigrated to America, with his son Joseph, in 1764. It has not been possible definitely to connect this John Chipp with those of medieval times, but in view of a well established family tradition, the fact that he was descended from some of them would not seem to admit of a reasonable doubt.

When John and Joseph Chipp arrived in America they found the colonies seething with discontent, which finally led to the War of the American Revolution. Both father and son immediately joined the militia and served throughout the war.

Joseph Chipp married Elizabeth Kip, of an old Dutch family, and became one of the leading citizens of Kingston, New York. He was President of the Village for five years, and also a member of the Board of Trustees and Freeholders for the same length of time. His son John subsequently held the latter office. He had five children, all of whom, except one, founded branches of the family.

Chipp Alliances

Joseph Chipp's marriage to Elizabeth Kip allied the family not only to Kip but also to Swartwout, Bradt, Van Etten and Roosa.

Similarly the marriage of John Chipp, eldest son of Joseph, to

Kip *

Hannah Van Steenbergh, brought into alliance two other prominent families — Van Steenbergh and Schoonmaker — while the marriage of Charles Winans Chipp, eldest son of John, to Eleanora Deyo, allied my mother's branch of the family with the ancient and noble French families of Deyo and Du Bois.

A full account of the Chipp family and its alliances will be found in my history of The Chipp Family in England and America, with Genealogical Tree. This work is familiar to most of the Burnett family who also have Chipp ancestry; therefore the information need not be included here.

A genealogy of Warren Chipp will be found in the Appendix; also genealogies of most of the allied families above mentioned.

---

[1]Vol. I, p. 556. * For blazon of Kip coat-of-arms, see Page 288.

Rev. James Shirrefs, D. D.
From an old painting

Amelia Morison
Wife of Rev. James Shirrefs, D. D.

Biographical Sketches of Some of the More Important Individuals Allied by Marriage With the Burnett Family

REV. JAMES SHIRREFS, D. D.

Rev. James Shirrefs, D.D., Senior Minister of Aberdeen, was one of the most eminent men of that city.

He was born in 1751, and at the age of fifteen entered Marischal College, Aberdeen, as a Philosophy and Divinity student. He was appointed by Sir Thomas Burnett of Leys, Sixth Baronet, to a Bursary (or scholarship) established by Gilbert Burnet, Lord Bishop of Sarum, afterwards known as Bishop of Salisbury.

He was graduated in 1770 and became one of the Masters in the Grammar School while preparing for the ministry. He was licensed to the ministry in 1776 and became Chaplain to the Royal Aberdeen Volunteers, and, on 11 September, 1778, being then twenty-seven years of age, he was appointed Minister of the West Church of Aberdeen, St. Nicholas Parish, where he preached for thirty-six years. This appointment was made by a formal "Presentation," signed by the Magistrates and Town Council of Aberdeen. This elaborate document, which is in my possession, fixed his annual compensation at "One Hundred Pounds Sterling and sixteen Bolls of Coals," a boll being equal to six bushels.

Throughout his long life Dr. Shirrefs was a figure of great dignity and prominence in Aberdeen. In addition to being Chaplain of the Royal Aberdeen Volunteers and Minister of the principal church, he was a member of the Committee of the Poor Hospital, Director of the Infirmary, and President of the Aberdeen Society for the Behoof of the Children of the Clergy.

In 1795 he was given the degree of Doctor of Divinity by Kings College, Aberdeen, and in the same year was appointed Patron of the Corporations, a position of distinction as honorary head of the town guilds. A portrait of him hangs in the Lesser Hall of the Buildings of the Seven Incorporated Trades. In 1807 he was appointed Moderator of the General Assembly of the Church of Scotland.

A sketch of his life is included in Bruce's Eminent Men of Aberdeen, published in 1841.

On account of his mother's descent from the Burnetts of Sauchen — a branch of the family of Burnett of Leys — there had always been a friendship between the Shirrefs and the Burnetts. This was shown by the appointment of young Shirrefs to the scholarship above referred to. It was evidenced again in 1807 when Sir Robert Burnett of Leys, Seventh Baronet, showed his confidence in Dr. Shirrefs by entrusting him with the early education of his son William, who became a distinguished officer of the Royal Navy. (See Chapter 15.)

Dr. Shirrefs was of notable ancestry (see Chapter 18), and his wife was Amelia Morison, whose father and grandfather had both been Provost, or Chief Magistrate, of Aberdeen.

Dr. Shirrefs died in 1830, in his seventy-ninth year, and was sincerely mourned by all of Aberdeen.

WEST CHURCH OF ST. NICHOLAS, ABERDEEN

In the Summer of 1929 I spent a month in Montclair, New Jersey. While there I learned that a famous Scottish minister was preaching at one of the churches, in an exchange agreement with a local clergyman. By a strange chance he proved to be Rev. A. W. Scudamore Forbes, B. D., from the West Church of St. Nicholas, Aberdeen, where my great grandfather, Rev. James Shirrefs, D. D., preached for thirty years, more than a century and a half ago.

I called upon him and was able to learn the history of this famous church from an authoritative source at first hand.

He told me that the site of the West Church had been used as a place of worship since the middle of the 12th Century, and that while the building had been repaired and reconstructed from time to time there are still some stones in the present edifice that were there in 1150.

Up to the year 1560 there was one great church, Roman Catholic, known as the Collegiate Church of St. Nicholas — the only church in Aberdeen. It was the town church, or cathedral, of Aberdeen.

In 1560 the Reformation abolished Romanism in Scotland, and the large Collegiate church, not being required for the various altars and elaborate services of the Roman Catholic Church, was divided into two places of Presbyterian worship. The East Church used the choir and transept of the old church, and the West Church used the nave.

Between 1560 and 1745 very little had been done to the West Church, and it had fallen into bad repair. In 1745, the Duke of Cumberland, who was sent to subdue "Prince Charlie" and his followers during the Jacobite Rebellion, used the church as a magazine for military supplies. Subsequently the roof fell in and the church became derelict.

In 1765 it was reconstructed inside the shell of the old edifice under plans donated to the Town Council by James Gibbs, an Aberdonian who had gone to London and become a famous architect. Some of his other designs were the Radcliff Library at Oxford, St.-Martins-in-the-

Fields, London, and numerous other churches and monuments.

The West Church is a handsome stone structure, and is located at the corner of Union and Bon Accord streets in the center of Aberdeen. It is the official church of the city, a sort of cathedral of the district, where the Lord Provost and Magistrates attend annually, and all the great civic services are held.

The East Church and tower were destroyed by fire in 1874, but were subsequently rebuilt at the expense of the municipality. The West Church escaped with very little damage. The following account of the fire is taken from the Aberdeen Bon Accord and Northern Pictorial, of April 13, 1929, kindly sent me by Mr. Forbes:

> "There has not been a more thrilling scene than the burning of the East Parish Church in 1874, a conflagration made memorable by the highly spectacular destruction of the old oak steeple. Lead covered the oak, and when the fire got a firm hold, cascades of the molten metal poured down over the square walls of the tower, like a brilliantly illuminated waterfall. There might have been greater artistic loss, however, if the fire had spread to the West Kirk. One might have borne with the destruction of the handsome woodwork, but had the tapestries perished Aberdeen would have lost art treasures unequalled in Scotland."

The tapestries referred to, of which there are four, were executed by "Bonnie Mary Jamesone," a daughter of George Jamesone, the famous Scottish portrait painter, some of whose work hangs in Crathes Castle (see Chapter 8). They were wrought about the middle of the 17th Century, and represent a long lifetime of painstaking effort. It is suspected that her distinguished father may have helped somewhat with the design.

Dr. Shirrefs and his wife are buried in the church yard, and also his father and others of the family. The graves are about ten feet to the right of the middle walk leading to the church from the gate at Union Street, and are marked by three flat stones appropriately inscribed. The graves of Aunt Margaret Thom and her husband are also to be found there.

Another stone of interest in the church yard is a large flat slab with the following quaint inscription partially surrounding the Burnett coat-of-arms:

> Heir lyes Thomas and Androv Bvrnet
> Brothers, Burgesses, Abd, qvho De-
> pairted this lyf 13 Septr 1644.
>
> Alexander Bvrnet, Baillie of
> AB'D, Son to Thomas. Dyed the 2nd
> of April 1685 Sicklyke[1] Agnes Moir
> his spous dyed the 18th of June 1686.

Andrew and Thomas Burnett were descendants of a cadet of the

family of Burnett of Leys. They fell in the disastrous Battle of Aberdeen during the Covenanting troubles.

REV. HENRY HINE, Husband of Amelia Burnett

Henry Hine was a son of John Hine, an Excise Officer in the Midland Counties in England, born about 1780. John Hine's parents died when he was young, and he was reared by his grandfather, a farmer owning more than one farm. John Hine married Elizabeth Price, daughter of Mr. Price of Warwick, England, and had four sons, of whom Henry was the eldest.

Henry Hine was born 8 August, 1812, at Bellbroughton, Staffordshire, England. After a suitable education he was ordained a Wesleyan minister, and served the church for sixty-four years.

His first charge was as Assistant Pastor in Aberdeen, and there he met Amelia Burnett. The result of this meeting is indicated in a letter which he wrote to his mother in January, 1839, as follows:

> "My soul has been much quickened and blest during the past year, and guided, as I believe, by Providence, I have commenced an acquaintance which I trust will be crowned with comfort and usefulness in time, and with the purer joys of eternity."

The feelings expressed by the young minister were fully shared by Amelia, but her romance was threatened by a formidable rivalry, which is rather quaintly described in another extract from the same letter:

> "My dear Miss Burnett is well and we feel an increasing fondness for each other. Our acquaintance is known, and the gossip about it has been somewhat annoying.
>
> "A Lady, who joined the Society soon after I came and professed great attachment to my ministry, laid the matter to heart, when it got abroad. I had behaved towards her in a cold and distant manner, because it was rumoured that she laid siege to me, and though she is of noble birth, and lives upon her fortune, I could not turn my attention there.
>
> "She is rising above it, but I fear her attachment to Methodism is cooling. I am grieved, not flattered, by such an occurence, and it is well in other respects that I am engaged.
>
> "Miss B. sends her love to my Mother, and if it is the will of God will rejoice to have intercourse with her."

Here was a situation such as J. M. Barrie would have delighted to weave into a story — and indeed Thrums was not far away. We can picture the determined noblewoman, intent upon her conquest, the embarrassed young minister coldly resisting her advances, the ladies of the kirk looking on with eyes bulging and tongues wagging, and the demure Amelia, outwardly calm but doubtless inwardly wondering whether her Henry would be able to withstand the "siege."

But love finally triumphed, as is shown by the following entry in the family Bible:

Amelia Burnett, Wife of Rev. Henry Hine

"22 Augt, 1839, at Friendville, Aberdeen, by the Revd. George Morison, of Banchory Ternan, nr Aberdeen, Great Uncle of the Bride, the Revd Henry Hine, Weslayan Minister, Aberdeen, to Amelia, eldest daughter of the late Robert Burnett, Writer to the Signet, Edinburgh."

Amelia is described as a "well educated, pretty and sprightly lassie," who was sought in marriage by a Scotch Presbyterian minister, but Henry Hine and Methodism proved too strong a counter-attraction.

At this time Henry was twenty-seven years of age and Amelia was twenty-two. They were both well fitted, by training, temperament and character, for the life of Christian service which they began together.

In the year of Henry Hine's marriage to Amelia Burnett, the centenary of Methodism was celebrated, and the sum of £222,000 was raised as a thanksgiving offering in connection with that event.

A large part of this sum was used for colleges, schools and missions, and a great Forward Movement was inaugurated. Large mission halls were built in the principal towns of England, Scotland and Ireland; chapels which had been closed were re-opened, and an entrance was found into many villages; weak circuits were grouped together and gained fresh energy and hope from the union.

Henry Hine was a vital part of this movement. During his long ministry it was his privilege to preach the gospel in more than a dozen different cities and towns of the United Kingdom.

In all these communities his eloquence, sincerity and Christian example made numerous converts, while his sterling character and sympathetic understanding resulted in warm friendships which endured through life. In addition to his forensic ability he had a fine bass voice, and was also the author of many hymns.

Amelia was a real helpmeet. Her successful classes for young girls were an essential part of the parish work.

When advancing age compelled Henry Hine's retirement, he and Amelia found a peaceful refuge near the home of his son Frederick, and here they "fell asleep," he on 27 January, 1899, and she on 13 April of the same year. They lie side by side in Smithdown Road Cemetery, Liverpool, and their memory is honored by their many descendants throughout the world, and by all who knew them.

MAJ.-GEN. JAMES GEORGE BALMAIN,
Husband of Jane Farquhar Burnett

Maj.-Gen. James George Balmain had a long and distinguished career in the British Army, serving almost continuously in India.

He was born 11 May, 1814, and entered Addiscombe Military College in 1828. He graduated in 1830, and less than a year later arrived in India for duty with the Madras Artillery, to which he was attached during the whole forty years of his military service.

After passing through the various grades he was promoted to Major-

General on the last day of December, 1870, and was retired on the same day.

According to the records of the India Office he commanded Artillery and served as Executive Engineer in the investment of the Fort of Rainhow, and was employed in the siege of Dharoor in 1851. He was Commissioner of Chutteesgurh in 1862, with the rank of Colonel.

At one point in his career, in order to suppress a native insurrection he caused fifty of the ringleaders to be tied to the mouths of cannon, which were then discharged. Later in life it distressed him that he "had had the power of life and death," but was reminded that his drastic action had saved many more lives.

He died at Wimbledon 3 August, 1893, aged seventy-nine.

JULIA MARIA CHIPP

Wife of James Gilbert Burnett, and Mother of the Author

Julia Maria Chipp was born in Kingston, New York, 9 May, 1840, and died in Los Angeles, California, 21 June, 1905. She was the daughter of Charles Winans Chipp and Eleanora Deyo, and a descendant of John Chipp, who came to America from England in 1764. An account of the Chipp family and alliances will be found in Chapter 27.

My mother's parents died during her infancy, and her earliest recollection was being lifted up to look into her mother's coffin. She was adopted by an uncle, Warren Chipp, and was brought up as one of his children. His young bride, Elizabeth Graham Burnett, tenderly took the place of the mother the little orphan had never known.

Her girlhood at "Brookside," the Chipp home in Kingston, was a happy one, and there she met my father — a brother of her foster mother — and they were married 7 June, 1865. Although he was twenty years her senior the union proved to be an ideal one, and their short married life of five years was marked by complete and perfect happiness.

While my father was an actor, my mother was never inside of a theatre until after her marriage, and then only as a spectator.

When she was left a widow by my father's sudden death, she supported herself and her two small children as a writer, dramatic reader and teacher of elocution. She was a contributor to Harper's Magazine, Scribner's, Christian Union, Christian at Work, Hearth and Home, New York Graphic and other periodicals. Many of her poems were widely copied in the daily press, and received high praise from such eminent editors and critics as Dr. J. G. Holland, Henry M. Alden, Oliver Johnson, William Winter and others.

In 1882 she obtained a position in the United States Patent Office at Washington, and was subsequently promoted, through the personal kindness of President Chester A. Arthur, to Assistant Librarian of the Department of the Interior. This work was pleasant, congenial and remunerative, and she held the office for about six years while my brother and I were securing an education and preparing to assume the burden of the family support.

After her death my mother's poems were printed in book form under

the title Aspirations and Other Poems, and some of her prose writings were also published under the title True and Other Stories.

REV. ALFRED EDWARD HOWSE, Husband of Elizabeth Jane Hine

Alfred Edward Howse was born at Islington, London, England, 21 November, 1854. He was a son of Nathaniel Howes and Sarah Early, and a grandson of James Howes and Sarah Ann Dold. The latter were "1820 Settlers" in South Africa — equivalent to those who came to America on the Mayflower.

James Howes was murdered by the natives during the Kaffir war of 1850-53, leaving a large family and a considerable estate, in land, cattle and importing business.

Alfred was reared in England and educated at Truro College. After his marriage to Elizabeth Jane Hine in 1879 he removed to South Africa and assumed the management of his father's extensive affairs.

He had always had a strong leaning toward the church, and was a lay preacher for many years. He finally yielded to the call of the ministry, and, at the age of thirty-eight, embarked upon a new career in which he and his wife found their greatest usefulness and joy.

Ordained in 1892, he was a minister of the Wesleyan Methodist Church for twenty-seven years, serving in some of the most important circuits in South Africa. He retired from active service in 1920 and resided in Grahamtown, where, as a supernumerary, he assisted the circuit ministers as required, until failing health compelled him to give up the preaching that he so dearly loved.

He died at Eshowe, Zululand, 5 July, 1931, and was sincerely mourned by his family and his host of friends.

ERNEST DUGMORE BEALE, Husband of Hilda Burnett Howse

For forty-five years Ernest Dugmore Beale was Native Commissioner, Resident Magistrate and Chief Magistrate, Department of Justice, Union of South Africa. He served in many important districts. His final post was Chief Magistrate, Port Elizabeth, Cape Province.

His constructive work among the natives was outstanding. He established native agricultural colleges and elective native councils. He taught the principles of road building, soil management, and other useful subjects.

In a district like Zululand, where the blacks outnumbered the whites forty to one, wise administration and even-handed justice are of the utmost importance. Ernest Beale had an enviable reputation for both.

The natives called him "the Interpreter of Dreams" because he made their dream of self-government come true. He possessed the love of the native population, the confidence of the Government and the esteem of all. He was awarded the King's Medal for service to South Africa.

He retired in 1942, but, with characteristic energy, he immediately increased his war work as Price Control Officer, Civil Defense Officer, and member of numerous committees. Overwork brought on a

complete physical breakdown, and eventually sudden death, which was mourned by all as a National loss.

ANNETTA REBECCA BIGGS, Wife of Warren Sidney Chipp

Annetta Rebecca Biggs was born 2 May, 1866, at Montpelier, Indiana, daughter of George Washington Biggs and Margaret (Baldwin) Biggs.

She married (1st) before 1887, Harry E. Klingensmith, sawmill operator, who was born 2 October, 1862, and died 13 March, 1896; and (2nd) Warren Sidney Chipp (see No. 48, Chapter 23).

She has been very active in church and temperance work, and is a life member of both the National and International Women's Christian Temperance Union. She organized the women's Baptist work in Idaho, was the first State President, and a member of the State Board for several years.

She organized and was one of the first teachers in the Americanization work in Idaho, with special attention to Orientals. Her work for many years as a prison evangelist has been outstanding.

The Chipp home in Boise is called "Chipp Inn" by many visitors, as it has extended a cordial and impartial welcome to discharged prisoners, National workers of all kinds and missionaries from many fields.

Her children by her first marriage, all living and successful, are as follows:

I. Gladys Klingensmith. Born 11 March, 1887; married, 1913, John Hamilton, a steam fitter by trade, born 18 March, 1882, and has issue:
   1. Annetta Hamilton, born 17 September, 1914. Unmarried.
   2. Ronald J. Hamilton, born 9 December, 1917; married Naomi Godfrey, and has issue:
      i. Marc. Ronald Hamilton, born 25 September, 1941.
      ii. Karren Lourayne Hamilton, born 24 August, 1945.

II. Lloyd H. Klingensmith, born 19 October, 1888. Wholesale grocer; President Mountain States Wholesale Grocery of Boise, Idaho, and partner in two others. Married, 1915, Lourayne Baker.

III. Charles B. Klingensmith, born 18 April, 1892, died 7 April, 1948. Electrical salesman for many years; served on State Priority Board. Married, 1913, Agnes Pryor, and had issue:
   1. Harry E. Klingensmith, born 25 April, 1915. Graduate Boise High School. Timekeeper for Morrison Knudson Co., International contractors. Private 1st Class, World War II.
   2. William W. Klingensmith, born 18 May, 1916. Graduate Boise High School. Was with Morrison Knudson Company, International contractors; also manager of general store at Stibnite, Idaho. Married, 1937, Mary Howard, and has issue:
      i. Joel Klingensmith, born 20 July, 1941.
      ii. Kay Klingensmith, born 8 July, 1945.

[1]Suchlike; of like kind.

RETROSPECT

Here ends the history of the Burnett Family and its alliances. It has been an interesting tale, spanning eight countries, eight wars and eight centuries. In every generation there have been found the same pioneering spirit, the same devotion to duty and the same loyalty to country, whether native or adopted.

The members of these families have played their part on the ships of the sea, and against backgrounds of Scottish highlands and lowlands, South African veldts, American cities, Canadian prairies and Australian bush.

They have fought in wars for conquest, wars for defense and wars for independence. In all times and in all circumstances they have conducted themselves in a way to reflect credit upon their ancestors and provide inspiration for their descendants.

APPENDIX

Genealogies of Allied Families

Note: Historical and biographical details have, for the most part, been omitted from these genealogies for the sake of brevity. Such data will be found under the heading of each family in Part VI.

SHIRREFS AND ALLIANCES

Genealogy of AMELIA SHIRREFS, wife of Robert Burnett (The Family of Cadenhead, p. 25):

I. William Shirrefs, in Balfour of Putachie, anno 16__, had one son,

II. James Shirrefs, in Little Milne of Forbes, married Christian Blair, and had one son,

III. Alexander Shirrefs had a son,

IV. David Shirrefs, builder in Aberdeen, married, 21 December, 1748, Jane Lunan, and had a son,

V. James Shirrefs, D. D., Senior Minister of the West Church of St. Nicholas, Aberdeen, born about 1751, died 26 March, 1830; married, 28 September, 1790, Amelia, tenth daughter of James Morison, of Disblair in Elsick, and Provost of Aberdeen, and had a daughter,

VI. AMELIA SHIRREFS, born 1796, married ROBERT BURNETT, Writer to the Signet.

Genealogy of JANE LUNAN, Wife of David Shirrefs (The Family of Cadenhead, p. 32):

I. Alexander Lunan, of Aberdeen University, 1626, and parson of Monymusk and Kintore, married, March, 1632, Jean, eldest daughter of Sir William Forbes of Monymusk, and had one son,

II. William Lunan of Dallob, notary public, born 1633, died 1681; married, 24 December, 1663, Barbara, daughter of Alexander Gordon of Merdrom, and had a son,

III. William Lunan, born 1664, died 1735; married, 1691, Isobel, daughter of William Thain of Blackhall, and had a son,

IV. John Lunan, born 1698; burgess of Aberdeen; married, about

1724, Jean, daughter of Robert Burnett, second Laird of Sauchen, and had a daughter,

V. JANE LUNAN, born 25 July, 1727; married DAVID SHIRREFS.

FORBES ALLIANCE WITH LUNAN

Genealogy of JEAN FORBES, Wife of Rev. Alexander Lunan (Paul's Scots Peerage, iv, p. 42 et seq.; Burke's Peerage, Baronetage and Knightage, 1929, p. 987; The Family of Cadenhead, by George Cadenhead, (Aberdeen, 1887), p. 37.)

I. John De Forbes, dominus ejusdem, had a charter from Thomas, Earl of Mar, to the lands of Edinbanchory and Craiglogy, and from the Bishop of Moray to the lands of Fynrossie on the loch of Spynie, 1378. He died 1387, and was succeeded by his son,

II. Sir John de Forbes, Knight, who died 1406, said to have married Elizabeth or Margaret Kennedy of Dunurie, by whom he had a son,

III. Sir Alexander Forbes, who had a new charter to lands in Edinbanchory and Craiglogy, 1402; described as Laird Forbes, 1406; granted lands in barony of Kyndewart and in the lordship of Aboyne 1411 and 1417; many other lands 1423-39. Raised to peerage 1445, and died 1448. Married before 1423 Elizabeth, only daughter of the first Earl of Angus and granddaughter of King Robert III. Was succeeded by his son,

IV. James, second Lord Forbes, one of the Lords of Sessions of Aberdeen, 1457; died 1462; married Egidia, daughter of William Keith, first Earl Marischal, by whom he had a son,

V. Duncan Forbes of Consindae, married Christine Mercer, daughter of the Laird of Ballies, Provost of Perth, and had a son,

VI. William Forbes of Consindae, who married Margaret, daughter of Thomas Lumsden, and had a son,

VII. Duncan Forbes of Moneymusk, who obtained the priory lands of Moneymusk, County Aberdeen, at the Reformation, and died in 1587, having married Agnes, daughter of Baillie William Gray of Aberdeen, by whom he had a son,

VIII. William Forbes of Moneymusk, who married, 1567-8, Lady Margaret, daughter of William Douglas, ninth Earl of Angus, by whom he had a son William. He died before 1618 and was succeeded by

IX. Sir William Forbes of Moneymusk, who married Elizabeth Wishart, daughter of the Laird of Pitarrow; created a Knight Baronet of Nova Scotia 1626; died 22 July, 1661. Had three sons and three daughters, including

X. Sir William, 2nd Baronet, who married Jean, daughter of Sir Thomas Burnet of Leys, from whom descended the Forbes of Pitsligo; and JEAN, who married ALEXANDER LUNAN, Pastor of Moneymusk.

Note: Jean Forbes was the great, great grandmother of Jane Lunan, who married David Shirrefs, and was the mother of Rev. James Shirrefs and grandmother of AMELIA SHIRREFS BURNETT.

GORDON ALLIANCE WITH LUNAN

Genealogy of BARBARA GORDON of Merdrum, Wife of William Lunan (History of the Ancient, Noble and Illustrious Family of Gordon, by William Gordon of Old Aberdeen, 1726; The Gordon Pedigree, MS by William Gordon of London, 1781; letter from Dr. George Burnett, Lyon King of Arms, to George Cadenhead, July 2, 1868; The Family of Cadenhead, by George Cadenhead, Procurator Fiscal of Aberdeen, 1887, p. 33; Scots Peerage, edited by Sir James Balfour Paul, Lyon King of Arms, 1907, iv, p. 506.)

I. Richard or Richer Gordon, earliest of the name found of record in Scotland, was living in Berwickshire 1171. Died about 1200 and was succeeded by his son,

II. Sir Thomas of Gordon, who received the rank of Knighthood before 1232, and was succeeded by his son,

III. Sir Thomas of Gordon, younger, who appears as Laird of Gordon after 1232, and was succeeded by his daughter,

IV. Alicia of Gordon, who married her cousin, Sir Adam Gordon, said to have died in 1270 on a crusade under King Louis XI of France. She is said to have died in 1280, and was succeeded by her son,

V. Adam of Gordon, who died in 1296, and whose widow Marjorie received from King Edward I of England an order for the restoration of her rights in the Berkshire lands. He was succeeded by his son,

VI. Sir Adam Gordon, who did homage to King Edward I in 1296, and then held the rank of Knight. Received many honors and grants from Edward I, but in 1313 forsook his allegiance to England and joined Robert Bruce, from whom he received many charters, including the barony of Strathbogie. He died shortly before 1329, and was succeeded by his son,

VII. Sir Adam Gordon, who was one of the leaders of the army at the battle of Halidon in 1333. He died about 1353, and was succeeded by his son,

VIII. John Gordon, who was taken prisoner by the English about 1357. Received from King David II a confirmation of the lands of Strathbogie granted to his grandfather, Sir Adam. He died 1360-61, and was succeeded by his son,

IX. Sir John Gordon, Laird of Strathbogie, a distinguished soldier, who received from Robert II in 1376 a renewed confirmation of the charter of Strathbogie. Sir John Gordon was not married so far as known, but there is clear evidence that he had two sons, whose mother is said to have been Elizabeth Cruickshank, daughter of the Laird of Aswanley. These were "Jock" and "Tam" Gordon, of popular fame, styled natural sons, but probably the offspring of a "handfasting" union, and therefore not regarded in the Highlands as illegitimate, although not recognized by the law or the church.

The ancestor of Barbara Gordon, who married William Lunan, was the elder of these sons,

X. John ("Jock") Gordon of Esse or Scurdargue, who married Elizabeth Maitland (called by some writers Margaret), daughter of

Robert Maitland of Netherdale. He died about 1420, leaving a son,

XI. William Gordon of Tillitarmount, who married a daughter of Sir John Rutherford, and had a son,

XII. Patrick Gordon of Fulsiemont (Esslemont), who married Rachel, daughter of Barclay of Towie, and had a son,

XIII. George Gordon of Coclarachie, who married a daughter of Oliphant of Berrydales, and had one son,

XIV. George Gordon of Coclarachie, who married the daughter and only child of John Gordon of Tilliquhoudie (young son of Adam Gordon of Aboyne and Sutherland), heiress, and had one son,

XV. George Gordon of Coclarachie, who married the daughter of James Duncan of Merdrum, and had two sons, viz., George of Coclarachie, and

XVI. Alexander Gordon of Merdrum, whose daughter, BARBARA GORDON, married (1st) _____ Orem, and (2nd) WILLIAM LUNAN, great grandfather of Amelia Shirrefs.

THAIN ALLIANCE WITH LUNAN

Genealogy of ISOBEL THAIN, Wife of William Lunan (The Family of Cadenhead, pp. 33, 48, 49; Letter of Dr. George Burnett, Lyon King of Arms, to George Cadenhead, Esq., 25 May, 1868.)

Blackhall (Parish of Inverury) belonged to the Blackhalls of that Ilk from an early period, with the office of coroner and forester of the Garioch attached to the land.

Early in the Seventeenth Century the family seems to have been in difficulties. Alexander Blackhall of that Ilk in 1610, with consent of Leslie of Balquharn, his Interdictor, conveyed Blackhall with the coroner and forestship to Alexander Blackhall of Barra, a cadet, whose mother was a Burnett of Leys, reserving the liferent of Janet Strachan, widow of his cousin, to whom he had succeeded.

It was thought by Dr. George Burnett, Lyon, that the last Blackhall who owned the land served to his father in 1645; the lands were alienated to one _____ Thain, whose family held them for some generations.

William Thain, of Blackhall, afterwards designed "of Melvinside," sold Blackhall to one _____ Grant about 1725. Died at Blairdall in 1739. Had a daughter ISOBEL, who married WILLIAM LUNAN, son of the William Lunan who married Barbara Gordon.

BURNETT ALLIANCE WITH LUNAN

Genealogy of JEAN BURNETT, Wife of John Lunan, Great Grandmother of Amelia Shirrefs (Genealogical Tree of the Family of Burnett of Leys, by W. Kendall Burnett, Esq., Aberdeen, 1893; The Family of Burnett of Leys, by George Burnett, LL.D., Lyon King of Arms, New Spalding Club, Aberdeen, 1901, pp. 6-65; letters of Col. Thomas Innes of Learney, Carrick Pursuivant, to Charles H. Burnett, 18 April and 4 November, 1931.)

Note: In checking the ancestry of Amelia Shirrefs I found that in The

Family of Cadenhead, pp. 29 and 49, it was stated that John Lunan, great grandfather of Amelia Shirrefs, married Mary Burnett, daughter of the third laird of Sauchen, whereas in The Family of Burnett of Leys the wife of John Lunan is shown as Jean, daughter of the second laird.

I submitted this discrepancy to the Lord Lyon King of Arms, the highest genealogical authority in Scotland, and in due time received a report from Col. Thomas Innes of Learney, Carrick Pursuivant, to the effect that he had made a re-examination of the records and was convinced that beyond a reasonable doubt the lady in question was Jean Burnett, daughter of the second laird.

I to XIII. The first thirteen generations of the genealogy of Jean Burnett will be found in Chapter 2 of this volume, the Family of Burnett of Leys, Generations I to XIII.

XIV. Thomas Burnet, first laird of Sauchen, was the eldest son of Sir Thomas Burnet of Leys by his second marriage, to Jean Moncrieff. Thomas, in 1648, married Bessie, eldest daughter and co-heir of William Burnet, laird of Sauchen and Cairnday and pastor of Kinnerny. His son,

XV. Robert Burnet, second laird of Sauchen, married Jean Reid, daughter of John Reid, and had a daughter,

XVI. JEAN, who married, before 1739, John Lunan.

Jane Lunan, eldest daughter of John Lunan and Jean Burnet, married David Shirrefs, and was the mother of James Shirrefs, and grandmother of AMELIA SHIRREFS, who married ROBERT BURNETT.

MORISON AND ALLIANCES

Genealogy of AMELIA MORISON, Wife of Rev. James Shirrefs, and mother of Amelia Shirrefs Burnett (History of the Morison or Morrison Family, by L. A. Morrison (Boston, 1880), pp. 2, 19; The Family of Cadenhead, by George Cadenhead (Aberdeen, 1887), p. 27; Morrison Family, a small printed sheet sent the author by Mrs. Alfred E. Howse (Elizabeth Hine); and a manuscript genealogy of the Dyce and Morison Families, compiled by Miss Amelia Burnett Hine.

Note: All Morisons (or Morrison), according to Capt. F. W. L. Thomas, R. N., Vice President of the Society of Antiquaries of Scotland, are believed to be descendants of Mores, son of Kennanns, who came to the Isle of Lewis about 795 and is said to have been a son of one of the Kings of Norway.

I. James Morison of Elsick, Merchant, Provost of Aberdeen 1731-32, born 1665, died February, 1748; married, 29 March, 1692, Anna Low in Old Aberdeen, and had issue.

II. James Morison of Elsick, fifth son of the above James Morison, baptized 25 August, 1708, died 5 January, 1786; Provost of Aberdeen, 1745-46 and 1752-53; married Isobel Dyce, eldest daughter of James Dyce of Disblair, Merchant in Aberdeen, and had five sons and eleven daughters, including a daughter Amelia.

III. Amelia Morison, baptized 21 January, 1756, married Rev.

James Shirrefs, D. D., 28 October, 1790, and was the mother of AMELIA SHIRREFS, who married ROBERT BURNETT.

DYCE ALLIANCE WITH MORISON

Genealogy of ISOBEL DYCE, Wife of James Morison of Elsick (Manuscript genealogy compiled by Miss Amelia Burnett Hine):

I. William Dyce, of Belhelvie, born 1560, had a son William.

II. William Dyce, born 1590, had a son Andrew.

III. Andrew Dyce, born 1625, had a son Andrew.

IV. Andrew Dyce, born 1657, had a son James.

V. James Dyce of Disblair, Merchant in Aberdeen, born 1687, died 1750, had a daughter ISOBEL, who married JAMES MORISON OF ELSICK; also a daughter Janet, who married, 1751, George Burnett of Kemnay.

Genealogy of EDWARD STORER, Husband of Anna Amelia Burnett (Compiled by Miss Naomi Storer from family records and The Storer and Ayrault Families, by Malcolm Storer, Boston, 1927; Heitman's Historical Register, Officers of the Continental Army, p. 385; Bourne's History of Wells and Kennebunk, pp. 197, 371; New England Historical and Genealogical Register, vol. 6, p. 275.)

I. Rev. Thomas Storer, Vicar of Bilbsby, Lincolnshire, England.

II. Augustine Storer. Came to America 1629. Had a son William, who is believed to have emigrated with him.

III. William Storer of Dover, Maine, had a son Joseph.

IV. Lieut. Joseph Storer of Wells, Maine, b. 23 Aug., 1648; d. 1730. Built a block house at Wells and repeatedly led the inhabitants of the town against the Indians. Married Hannah Hill and had a son John.

V. Col. John Storer of Wells, Maine, sixth child of Lieut. Joseph Storer. Born 5 September, 1694; died 28 September, 1768. Builder and owner of ships and mills; Town Treasurer and Judge of Inferior court; representative in General Court; commander of company in Louisburg expedition. Married Elizabeth Hill and had a son John.

VI. Capt. John Storer of Wells, second son of Col. John Storer, born 28 April, 1727, died 15 June, 1764. Ship builder and owner; merchant; Harvard graduate. Married Mary Langdon, sister of Governor of New Hampshire, and had a son Ebenezer.

VII. Lieut. Ebenezer Storer of Wells and Portland, Maine, born 9 July, 1758; died 20 January, 1846. Corporal and Sergeant, 18th Regiment, Massachusetts Continental Infantry, Colonel Edmund Phinney, March-December, 1776; Ensign, 12th Regiment Massachusetts Line, Colonel Samuel Brewer, Jan. 1, 1777; present at Monmouth; Regimental Paymaster, Oct., 13, 1778; Lieutenant July 5, 1779; transferred to Second Regiment Massachusetts Line, Colonel Ebenezer Sprout, January 1, 1781 - November 3, 1783 (Heitman's Historical Register, Officers of the Continental Army, p. 385). Married (1st) Eunice Titcomb and (2nd), Catherine Stevenson of Portland, Maine, and had a large family by each, including (by second marriage) a son Ebenezer.

VIII. Dr. Ebenezer Storer, physician, New York City, married

Louisa Wooster, and had a son EDWARD STORER, who married ANNA AMELIA BURNETT.

For descents from Edward Storer and Anna Amelia Burnett see Chapter 23.

Genealogy of EVELYN BUDGE CARWARDINE, Wife of William Henry Warder Hine (Harleian Society Publications, vol. 14, p. 667; Pedigrees of Essex Families, by William Berry, p. 114; and family records):

I. John Carwardine of Thinghills Court, parish of Withington, co. Hereford, Esq., descended from Sir Thomas Carwardine, Master of the Revels to King Henry VIII; married Anne, daughter of Thomas Bullock of Preston Wynn in Withington, co. Hereford, and had a son Thomas.

II. Rev. Thomas Carwardine, Vicar of Earl's Colne, co. Essex, born 1734-35, died 1824, buried in the family vault in the chancel of Earl's Colne; married Ann,[1] only surviving child of Charles William Holgate, born 5 May, 1721, and Mary Kentish of Baldock, co. Herts, born 3 April, 1732, died 1817, and buried in the family vault at Earl's Colne; and had a son Henry Holgate.

III. Henry Holgate Carwardine, of Earl's Colne Priory, co. Essex, Esq., one of the Deputy Lieutenants for that county, married Henrietta Maria Railton and had a son Percy Harlakenden.

IV. Percy Harlakenden Carwardine married Euphemia Elizabeth Lindsay Budge, and had a daughter Evelyn Budge.

V. EVELYN BUDGE CARWARDINE, born 23 November, 1905, married WILLIAM HENRY WARDER HINE, and had a daughter Christine Carwardine.

Genealogy of VERNON CHIPP, Husband of Elizabeth Graham Burnett (The Chipp Family in England and America, by Charles Howard Burnett):

I. John Chipp, born in London, England, 29 January, 1721, died in Kingston, New York, 19 April, 1808; married before 1749 Jane Boleyn; emigrated to America 1764; had a son Joseph.

II. Joseph Chipp, born in London 25 December, 1749, died in Kingston, 12 January, 1816; married before 1778 Elizabeth Kip and had a son John.

III. John Chipp, eldest son of Joseph, born in Kyserike, New York, 23 April, 1778, died in Kingston, 14 September, 1863; married, 1804, Hannah Van Steenbergh, and had a son Warren.

---

[1]Ann Holgate, wife of Rev. Thomas Carwardine, was a descendant of William Holgate of Clavering, co. Essex, gent., who lived in the time of Elizabeth; and of the family of Robert Holgate, Archbishop of York and Lord President of the North, who lived anno 1544, 35 Henry VIII. She was also a descendant of William Harlakenden, Esq., who died 30 April, 1081.

IV. WARREN CHIPP, youngest son of John, born in Kingston 8 December, 1814, died there 23 April, 1887; married, 1845, ELIZABETH GRAHAM BURNETT.

Genealogy of ELIZABETH KIP, Wife of Joseph Chipp (Historical Notes on Kip Family of Kipsburg and Kip's Bay, 1871; History of the Kip Family in America, by Frederick Ellsworth Kip, 1928; New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, Vol. viii, pp. 67-72; xii, p. 29):

I. Ruloff De Kype, born about 1510-20, near Alencon, Bretagne, France. Fled to Holland upon the triumph of the Protestants about 1562. Returned to France and was killed in battle 1569. Had a son Ruloff.

II. Ruloff Kype (1544-96) remained in Holland, became a Protestant and dropped the French prefix "De." He had a son Hendrick.

III. Hendrick Kype (1576-) took an active part in the "Company of Foreign Countries," which sent Hendrick Hudson on his voyage of discovery. Married Margaret de Marneil and had a son Hendrick.

IV. Hendrick Hendrickszen Kyp, born in Niewenhuys, Holland, 1600. Died in New Amsterdam subsequent to 1665. Married Tryntje Lubberts, 1624. Came to New Amsterdam about 1637 with wife and five children. Prominent citizen, member of Governor's Council, Great Burgher, Schepen and large land owner. Founder of the Kip family in America. Had a son Isaac.

V. Isaac Hendrickszen Kip (1627-1678), second son of Hendrick Hendrickszen Kip, came to this country with his parents, 1637. Great Burgher, Stamper, Magistrate of New Haarlem. Ship captain engaged in Hudson River trade. Married (1st), 1653, Catalyntje Snyers (Snyder), and (2nd) Maria Vermilye, widow of Johannes de la Montaigne, Jr. Had a son Jacob by first wife.

VI. Jacob Kip (1666-1753). Co-patentee, with brother Hendrick, of Manor of Kipsburg, where Rhinebeck now stands. Lieutenant Ulster County Militia 1700. Married (1st) 1685 Mrs. Henrietta Wessels, and (2nd) 1695 Rachael Swartwout, daughter of Roeloff and Eva (Bradt) Swartwout. Had a son Johannes by second wife.

VII. Johannes Kip (1702-) married Margriet Van Etten, widow of Cornelis Ennis, and had a daughter Elizabeth.

VIII. ELIZABETH KIP (1749-1816) married JOSEPH CHIPP.

SWARTWOUT ALLIANCE WITH KIP

Genealogy of RACHAEL SWARTWOUT, Grandmother of Elizabeth Kip (Anjou's Ulster County Wills, vol. i, p. 92; Pearson's First Settlers of Albany, p. 170.

I. Thomas Swartwout of Groningen removed to Amsterdam, Holland, where he married, 1630, Adrientje Symons. Had a son,

II. Roeloff Swartwout (1634-) baptized in Oude Kirk, Amsterdam, married (1st), 1657, Eva Bradt, daughter of Albert Andriesz Bradt and widow of Anthony de Hooges, and (2nd), 1691, Francyntje Andries.

Came to Esopus 1660. First Schout (Sheriff) of Wiltwyck, now Ulster County, 1663. Justice and Collector 1690. Had a daughter Rachael by first wife.

III. RACHAEL SWARTWOUT (1669-1727) married JACOB KIP, grandfather of ELIZABETH KIP.

BRADT ALLIANCE WITH SWARTWOUT

Genealogy of EVA BRADT, Wife of Roeloff Swartwout (Pearson's First Settlers of Albany, pp. 23, 101-2; New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, vol. vii, p. 92; vol. xxv, p. 45):

I. Albert Andriesz Bradt of Norway came to Fort Orange 1637 in Arms of Rensselaerwyck, with wife Annetje (-1662), daughter of Barent Van Rotmers. Had a daughter Eva.

II. EVA BRADT married (1st) Anthony de Hooges and (2nd), 1695, ROELOFF SWARTWOUT.

VAN ETTEN ALLIANCE WITH KIP

Genealogy of MARGRIET VAN ETTEN, Mother of Elizabeth Kip (New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, vol. xxx, p. 52):

I. Jan, of the town of Etten, six miles from Breda, North Brabant, Belgium, had a son Jacob.

II. Jacob Janszen Van Etten came to New Amsterdam prior to 1663. Married, 1665, Annetje Ariens of Amsterdam, deserted wife of Aert Pietersen Tack. Took the oath of allegiance to the British Crown 1689. Had a son Jan.

III. Jan Jacobszen Van Etten (1666-) was on the roll of inhabitants of Ulster County 1689, and freeholder of Hurley 1728. Married (1st) 1690 Jannetje, daughter of Capt. Arie Roosa, and (2nd) 1731 Cornelia Van Aaken, widow of Jan Chammers. Had a daughter Margriet by first wife.

IV. MARGRIET (or MARYTJE) VAN ETTEN (1699-) married (1st) Cornelis Ennis, and (2nd) JOHANNES KIP.

ROOSA ALLIANCE WITH VAN ETTEN

Genealogy of JANNETJE ROOSA, Grandmother of Elizabeth Kip (New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, vol. xxxi, pp. 163, 235; Documentary History of New York, vol. i, pp. 357-63; Olde Ulster, vol. i, p. 215):

I. Heyman Roosa had a son Albert.

II. Capt. Albert Heymans Roosa (-1679), farmer of Guelderland, came to New Amsterdam in the Bonte Cou (Spotted Cow), April, 1660, with wife Wyntje Allard, or Ariens, and eight children, and settled at Esopus, now Kingston. Wealthy and influential. One of three Commissioners to lay out and enclose Hurley, 1661. Two of his children carried off by Indians at burning of Hurley 1663, but were recovered. Had a son Arie.

III. Capt. Arie Roosa, born in Holland. Married in Kingston Maria Pels, daughter of Schepen Evert Pels and Jannetje Symens. Co-patentee 1686 of 1500-acre Arie Roosa Patent. Captain of Company of Foot, Ulster Militia 1700. Had a daughter Jannetje.

IV. JANNETJE ROOSA (1670-) married 1690 JAN JACOBSZEN VAN ETTEN.

* * *

KIP COAT-OF-ARMS (illustrated on Page 267)

Arms — Azure, a chevron or, between two griffins sejant argent, beaked and legged or, in chief, and in base a sinister gauntlet ppr.
(On a blue shield, above a gold chevron between two silver griffins, seated, with gold beaks and legs; below, a left-hand gauntlet in natural color.)

Crest — A demi-griffin argent, beaked and legged or, holding in claws, a cross gules.
(A silver half-griffin, with gold beak and legs, holding a red cross.)

Motto — Vestigia nulla retrorsum. (There is no going back.)